War CA - General 2/5M6

Testimony of Lawrence D. Mann



(A0010335

SUPERIOR COURT OF NEW JERSEY CHANCERY DIVISION 1 Middlesex County Docket No. C . 4122-73 2 MIDRE FROM N. CA001033S 3 BRUNSWICK, et als., '78 1MAR 42 AM 10 54 4 tiffs, FRANK SCHATZMAN 5 Plainti 6 vs. ţ. 20 ł 7 MAYOR & COUNCIL OF THE MYD L. Prisse, Sec. BOROUGH OF CARTERET, et als., : 8 second of the second of the Boy of the second of the 300 Defendants. ÷ 9 10 314 New Brunswick, New Jersey 11 February 5 & 9, 1976 12 TESTIMONY OF LAWRENCE D. MANN 13 14 15 BEFORE: Honorable David D. Furman, J.S.C. 16 17 18 19 Stanley Grabon, C.S.R. 20 21 22 23 24 25

	1)							
1								
2								
			Т	<u>N D E</u>	x			
3			<b>ئے</b> ا	<u>n 2 2</u>	<u> </u>			
4								
5	EXHIBI	TS:						
6			ON					TON
7		DESCRIPTIO	JN			<u>I DE N 1</u>	IFICAT	IUN
8	P-34	State	ement				17	
9	1-1-	Duaud	Smerre				± 1	
	DB-1	Docu	ment				151	
10								
11								an a
12								
13								
14								
15								
16								
17								
18								
19								
20								
21								
22								
23								
24		an an thàng truc Thàn 1990 - Ann						
25								
				*.				

1	LAWRENCE D. MANN, sworn.
2	DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MS. MORHUESER:
3	Q Would you please state your name and
4	address for the record?
5	A Lawrence D. Mann, Cedar Point, River Street,
6	Norwell, Massachusetts.
7	Q Dr. Mann, where are you presently
8	employed?
9	A I'm employed at Harvard University.
10	Q And what is your position at Harvard
11	University?
12	A I'm a professor of city planning.
12	Q And what are you presently teaching at
	Harvard University?
14	A I teach in the area of the planning process,
15	a seminar in the area of urbanization, community decision-
16	making, and change agents, a seminar in planning theory.
17	
18	I teach a course in the introduction to city and regional
19	planning in the extension division.
20	Q What degrees do you hold, Dr. Mann?
21	A I hold a Bachelor of Arts, a Master of City
22	Planning, and Ph.D. in the field of city and regional
23	planning.
24	Q Where did you receive these degrees?
25	A All three are from Harvard University.

	Mann-direct 3	
1	Q And have you received any honors in your	
2	scholastic work?	
3	A The undergraduate I was Phi Beta Kappa and magna	
4	cum laude. I received Harvard International Scholarships	
5	as a student from another part of the country. I received a	
6	FrankKnox Memorial Fellowship to do post doctoral study at	
7	London's School of Economics and Political Science.	
8	Q What is your prior academic experience,	
9	that is, prior to your present position at Harvard?	
10	A Prior to going to Harvard in 1971, I was professor	
11	and chairman of the Department of Urban Planning and Policy	
12	Development at Rutgers University.	
13	Q Is that Rutgers of New Brunswick?	
14	A Yes, it is.	
15	Q What other experience have you had in	
16	the field of planning?	
17	A Prior to coming to Rutgers I was from 1964 to	
18	'67 an advisor to the Chilean Ministry of Housing and Urban	
19	Development, advising on the location of community facilities	
20	throughout the country; and prior to that, I was professor,	
21	assistant professor at the University of North Carolina in	
22	Chappel Hill and acting director for a time of their Center	
23	for Urban and Regional Studies.	
24	Prior to that I taught at Harvard as an instructor,	
25	and prior to that I was a research associate at the University	
		Е

1	College, London.	
2	Q In addition to your work as a professor	
3	at Rutgers, when you were at Rutgers University in New	
4	Brunswick, did you have other experiences in the field of	
5	planning aside from your teaching work?	
6	A Yes. I wrote and administered the professional	
7	licensing examination for the Board of Professional Planners	
8	of the State of New Jersey, and I was fairly active in vari-	:
9	ous community activities relating to planning.	
10	Q For how long did you write and administer	
11	the licensing examination for planners in New Jersey?	
12	A I wrote the examination to the best of my	
13	recollection in 1968 and administered it from that time	
14	until 1971 when I left New Jersey.	
15	Q How many articles have you written in	
16	your field?	
17	A I haven't counted them. I think it is approxi-	
18	mately forty.	
19	Q And these are all published articles?	
20	A Yes.	
21	Q And in what field particularly have	
22	you published?	-
23	A Well, longer pieces written in the area of planning	
24	housing and human relations, a monograph on the subject of	
25	intra-urban hierarchy of communities. I wrote a piece on	
	II and the second s A second secon	j

Mann-direct

2

3

1 National Planning and community facilities programming. A piece on earthquake reconstruction planning monograph. Α piece on national programming for urban development in 4 Panama.

5 Very recently a monograph on community environ-6 mental development planning. These are along--the longer 7 pieces of monograph length, and shorter pieces in the area 8 of community decision-making studies; in the area of national research for urban development; in the area of 9 planning education, a number of pieces. In the area of 10 the new black and white urbanism with the development of 11 racial problems in the 1960s; the new environmentalism; 12 13 the new environmental literature, and most recently I suppose a paper made -- a fairly major paper called Social 14 Sciences Planning and Planning Applications. 15

These are the general areas of my writings, and 16 it has tended to bring to bear the social and to some extent 17 the biological sciences on the provisions of urban planning 18 and educational principles thereof. 19

Have you received invitations to lecture 20 in this field of urban planning and metropolitan disbursal? 21 Yes, I do lecture various places regularly, and Α 22 usually by invitation. 23

Could you give us some examples of 24 recent lectures? 25

1	A Recently I gave a talk at the University of Rhode
2	Island and had talked at the University of Arizona prior to
3 4	that. Q Would you tell us what these lectures
5	dealt with?
6	A Generally I have talked in planning schools to
7	what are the new trends, what is going to come next in
8	planning, what are the developments. The most recent meeting
9	of the American Institute of Planners I was in charge of a
10	whole series of lectures, two of which I presented myself,
11	on the various detailed aspects of emerging issues in planning
12	research and education.
13	Q And, Dr. Mann, would you describe for us
14	your participation in professional organizations?
15	A Yes. I'll name first, I guess, the organizations
16	that I belong to. The American Institute of Planners being
17	the main one, which I will return to.
18	The American Society of Planning Officials. The
19	Inner American Planning Society. The International Federa-
20	tion of Housing and Planning. The Regional Science Associ-
21	ation, of which I have been an officer.
22	My main professional responsibilities have con-
23	centrated in the American Institute of Planners, where I am
24	the national chairman of the Planning Education Technical
25	Department, and in which I have been very active on the series

1	
	of committees, most notably of late a committee on the exam-
2	inations and credentialing for the Institute.
3	Q Do you have any editorial responsibilities
4	connected with professional journals?
5	A Yes. This is separate from activity in the pro-
6	fessional association, but I am the review editor of the
7	Journal of the American Institute of Planners. That is the
8	main journal in the field. I have been off and on since 1963,
9	that is, I have been in '63, '64, and while I was in Chile
10	I was not.
11	Upon returning to the United States in '67, I
12	became review editor again and have been until the present.
13	Q Please describe for us your duties as
14	review editor of the American Institute of Planners Journal.
15	A I am responsible for keeping abreast of all of the
16	literature of any relevance to this field, which means follow-
17	ing the publications of all major book publishers both in
18	this country and abroad; of contacting them for books that I
19	might think may be of importance to professional planners;
20	of receiving these books physically, reading them enough to
21	know their importance and relevance to the profession and
22	their potential reviewability. I then decide on who, among
23	the various numbers of people out there in the field, are
24	competent to write a comment on the books that are reviewable.
25	The pace of this is about sixty books a month, and

. 11	
1	I read in these enough to be able to make these decisions
2	that I have indicated.
3	MS. MORHUESER: We wish to move at this
4	time that Dr. Mann be qualified as an expert
5	witness on urban and regional planning.
6	MR. BUSCH: May we participate in the
7	questioning as to his qualifications, your Honor?
8	THE COURT: All right.
9	MR. VAIL: May we have a conference among
10	defense counsel before we start?
11	THE COURT: All right. Take a few minutes
12	then.
13	MR. VAIL: Considering the fact that we
14	haven't taken his deposition and for other reasons.
15	THE COURT: All right. Go ahead.
16	(A recess is taken.)
17	
18	
19	THE COURT: Voir dire of Dr. Mann?
20	MR. BUSCH: Your Honor, with your permis-
21	sion, please.
22	BY MR. BUSCH:
23	Q Dr. Mann, can you tell me the years in
24	which you received your degrees, the B.A., the Masters, and
25	the Ph.D.?

. 1	
1	A Bachelor's Degree was in 1954; Masters Degree was
2 3	in 1959; and the Ph.D. in 1961. The latter two degrees were
	March rather than June.
4	Q And can you trace down from 1961 until
5	you went to Chile what work you were doing?
6	A Including the year 1961?
7	Q Yes, sir.
8	A All right. In the summer ofwell, I have to
9	start with '61. I was an instructor at Harvard University
10	and was teaching courses in the area of housing policy,
11	regional planning, and an undergraduate course in American
12	civilization with David Reisman.
13	Q Is that in the social relations depart-
14	ment?
15	A That was a general education course. It was not
16	in social relations department. It was a social science
17	course.
18	At the end of the year 1961, I worked with Chester
19	Rapkin on a series of urban rehabilitation feasibility
20	studies in the area of Roxbury and also Cambridge, Massa-
21	chusetts, completing a series of papers on this subject.
22	Then I moved to the University of North Carolina
23	in 1961 where I became assistant professor and taught in the
24	areas of introduction to city planning, housing policy,
25	regional planning, two courses in the area of urbanization,
	Her strategies and the second second strategies of the second second second second second second second second

,	Mann-voir dire 10
1	urbanism seminar it was called, and the end of 1961 I became
2	the acting director of the Center for Urban and Regional
. 3	Studies.
4	Do you want me to go through that period?
5	Q Up until you got to Chile, which I took
6	to be some time in 1974?
7	A Yes. Then the second year I came back and taught
8	six other courses in the curriculum at the University of
9	North Carolina.
10	Q Did you continue to teach up until 1964?
11	A Yes, I did.
12	Q And then you were in Chile, I believe,
13	from '64 to '67?
14	A That's correct.
15	Q During that time, were you a consultant
16	either to the government or to some subsection of the
17	government?
18	A I was paid by the Ford Foundation as a program
19	specialist, but my responsibilities were directly to the
20	Chilean government in the administration, and I worked al-
21	most exclusively with the Chilean nationals in that capacity.
22	Q In '67 you came back and were at Rutgers
23	from '67 to '71, roughly?
24	A Yes.
25	Q And '71 to the present at Harvard?
ł	I support the second s Second second s Second second se Second second s Second second seco

	Mann-voir dire
1	A Yes.
2	Q At any time since you received your Ph.D.,
3	did you ever plan a master plan for a community in the United
4	States?
5	A I have participated in the preparation of master
6	plans in the states of North Carolina and Massachusetts. I
7	have not participated in the preparation of a master plan in
8	the state of New Jersey.
9	Q Did your name appear as an author or co-
10	author of any of the master plans that you have prepared?
11	A It appears on master plan documents in the
12	communities of Apex and Roxboro, North Carolina. I'm not
13	sure that it appears on any of the documents that I have
14	participated in in the state of Massachusetts.
15	Q When were you first told that you would
16	be asked to testify here today?
17	THE COURT: Does that go to his qualifi-
18	cations, Mr. Busch?
19	MR. BUSCH: Well, your Honor, I'll wait
20	until cross, if you prefer.
21	Q With regard to your experience, I believe
22	you stated in 1968 and until 1971 you were involved in the
23	licensing for professional planners in the state of New
24	Jersey. Is that correct? You'll have to indicate verbally
25	for the record.
	$\mathbf{H}_{\mathrm{eq}}$ , where $\mathbf{h}_{\mathrm{eq}}$ is the set of th

	Mann-voir dire 12
1	A Yes. I was involved in that process.
2	
	Q Is there a licensing or an examining
3	board that exists?
	A In the state of New Jersey?
5	Q Yes.
6	A Yes.
7	Q Were you a member of that board?
8	A No, I was not.
9	Q What was your participation as far as
10	licensing or examining the qualifications of planners or
11	prospective planners?
12	A They, my responsibilities were limited to the
13	administration of the examination and the provision of those
14	examination results to the board.
15	Q Do you know when New Jersey first
16	required planners to become licensed?
17	A The dates of the effectiveness of that are a
18	little uncertain, but the examination was not used until
19	1968. I think that the grandfathering process began in 1967
20	and perhaps as early as 1966.
21	Q All right. Did you participate then in
22	the early years of the examination procedures?
23	A In the examination procedures, yes. I wrote the
24	first examination.
25	Q As a professional planner, Dr. Mann, do

	$\mathbf{H}$ . The second se
1	
2	you feel that the licensing serves some valid purpose in
	the state of New Jersey?
3	A I am not a professional planner in terms of New
4	Jersey law because I did not take the examination; but I
5	
6	felt having written it, it would be a conflict of interest
	to take it. I consider myself a professional planner,
7	professional urban and regional planner in all states
8	perhaps but New Jersey and perhaps the state of Michigan,
9	which have formal requirements where it is necessary to go
10	through this process; but as a professional planning edu-
11	cator and as a person who is a professional planner in
12	most states, I think that there is some usefulness in the
13	professional planning licensing process, but there are some
14	terrible imperfections. That's my professional opinion,
15	and I favor an alternative approach which is national
16	credentialing of urban planners in which I'm working at
17	the National American Institute of Planners.
18	Q Until that takes place, do you feel that
19	the licensing
20	MS. MORHUESER: Objection, your Honor.
21	I don't know that this goes to qualifications of
22	Dr. Mann.
23	THE COURT: It seems to go to the whole
24	background of professional planners, and I will
25	allow it.
1	1. Construction of the spatial construction of the state of the spatial state of the state of the spatial state

1	Q Until such time as we go into a national
2	credentials system, do you feel that the licensing procedure
3	in New Jersey serves some function, at least to screen out
4	some persons who perhaps should not be licensed planners?
5	A Yes, I do. I must confess, though, that the idea
6	that every ceramic engineer is automatically a city planner
7	disturbs me.
8	Q Would you prefer that that be changed
9	and that
10	A You see, the engineers, architects, and surveyors
11	do not have to take the examination under professional law.
12	People trained as city planners do.
13	Q Drawing your attention to the years that
14	you lived in Middlesex County or central New Jersey area
15	that was '67 to '71?
16	A Yes.
17	Q Where did you live at that time?
18	A Initially in South Brunswick and later across the
19	border in Princeton Township.
20	Q At any time did you participate in any
21	studies, regional or otherwise, of central Jersey with regard
22	to planning?
23	A I was involved in a series of studies centering
24	around the problems of Princeton Township in that I was the
25	chairman, member and then chairman of the Citizens' Advisory

	Mann-voir dire 15
1	Committee on housing in Princeton Township.
2	To this extent I participated in and was informed
3	of various of the studies in neighboring municipalities.
4	Q Was that the only particular study that
5	you participated in with regard to central New Jersey?
6	A If you were talking about official studies, yes.
7	However, as a professor working with some ninety graduate
8	students per class at Rutgers University, there were many
9	studies which I supervised student work on and was involved
10	in thinking through the questions that the students were
11	dealing with.
12	Q Did any of the studies which you super-
13	vised through your teaching deal specifically with the
14	county as a region?
15	A Yes.
16	Q Were any publications derived as a result
17	of those studies?
18	A None of my publications, and I am not aware that
19	any of these term papers resulted in publications. I'm not
20	aware that any of the students that worked with me at that
21	time developed publications of the nature that you say.
22	Q Now, counsel for the plaintiffs indicated
23	that you had approximately forty articles authored by you.
24	Is that right?
25	A That's correct.
	lacksing = -1 , where $lacksing = -1$ , we have $lacksing = -1$ , where $lacksing = -1$ , where $lacksing = -1$ , we have $lacksing = -1$ , where $lacksing = -1$ , where $lacksing = -1$ , we have $lacksing = -1$ , where $lacksing = -$

1	Q Have you been the author of any books?
2	A The book monographs, but none that are published
3	by major publishing houses. Most of my monographs have been
	to special professional offices and published under the
5	auspices of a research institute or another.
6	Q Do you hold a full professorship at
7	Harvard now?
8	A Yes, I do.
9	Q Do you hold a chair at Harvard?
10	A Not an endowed chair, no.
11	Q Have you ever been a chairman of a
12	department at Harvard?
13	A I was chairman of the department at Harvard in
14	1970 to 1975.
15	Q What department?
16	A The Department of City and Regional Planning.
17	MR. BUSCH: No further questions.
18	Thank you.
19	MR. BERNSTEIN: I have a few questions
20	of him at this time on his qualifications, your
21	Honor.
22	THE COURT: Wait a moment now. Are you
23	moving that he be accepted as an expert on urban
24	and regional planning?
25	MS. MORHUESER: Yes, your Honor, I renew
	1. The second s second second se second second s second second s second second se

. · · ·	Mann 17
1	my motion.
2	MR. VAIL: I'm sorry to interrupt. I
3	have a question.
4	THE COURT: Don't interrupt then. All
5	right. The Court will admit Dr. Mann as an expert
6	on urban and regional planning. Any further
7	questions can be offered on cross-examination.
8	MS. MORHUESER: Your Honor, at this time
9	we ask that a statement submitted by Dr. Mann be
10	marked for identification.
11	(Statement is marked Exhibit P-34
12	for identification.)
13	BY MS. MORHUESER:
14	Q Dr. Mann, I show you what has been marked
15	P-34 for identification and ask you to identify it. for
16	the record.
17	A Yes. P-34 is a document which I prepared and
18	it constitutes a statement of Lawrence D. Mann on the matter
18	of New Brunswick Urban League, et al, versus the Mayor and
	Council of the Borough of Carteret, et al.
20	
21	Q Would you tell us generally what this covers?
22	
23	A This covers the
24	MR. VAIL: I object to it. If he is here
25	as an expert, he should testify as an expert and

1	not read some five or ten-page document that he
2	prepared and that we received several weeks ago.
3	MR. BUSCH: Days ago. Two days ago.
4	THE COURT: I would think that you would
5	offer his testimony rather than just the abstract
6	or whatever it is of his views that you supplied
7	to counsel.
8	MS. MORHUESER: Your Honor, may I answer
9	briefly? We are not going to ask Dr. Mann to read
10	from this document. I want to pose a couple of
11	questions from the document to him and therefore
12	would request that it be admitted into evidence.
13	THE COURT: I think that it would be
14	preferable, Ms. Morhueser, to proceed by asking
15	questions. If for some reason, and I don't know
16	what it would be, he needs to refresh his recollec-
17	tion by looking at that document, you may offer
18	it to him.
19	Q Dr. Mann, in the paper that you have
20	submitted and which defense counsel have copies of, you
21	characterized as a problem facing urban areas the problem
22	of
23	MR. VAIL: I move that the statement
24	that defense counsels have copies of either be
25	stricken or that a specific date be set forth as

Mann-direct

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

25

to when copies were made available. If we are going to use that type of language, the innuendo of it is obvious, and I think it is an attempt to put us in a bad light, and we have had it for a couple of days. Let's fix the date that we have had copies of it.

19

THE COURT: I think that you are going somewhat contrary to my suggestion to you, Ms. Morhueser, and that would be that you ask him questions rather than offer evidence as to what he may have said in that statement.

In other words, ask him questions now and not in the context of what is in that statement, but for example, what his knowledge is and what his information is and what his opinion is.

MS. MORHUESER: Thank you, your Honor. Q Dr. Mann, what do you consider a major problem facing urban areas, and especially as it -- as such areas are involved in this growth process?

MR. CHERNIN: Excuse me, your Honor. I'm a bit confused by the question. I don't understand it. Maybe it's my own lack of understanding, but is it possible that there could be a little 24 rephrasing of that?

> THE COURT: I think the question is

Т2

		۲ ۲
1		comprehensible. Do you understand it?
2		THE WITNESS: I understand it perfectly.
3		THE COURT: Read it again, please.
4		(Reporter reads back pending question.)
5		MR. VAIL: Is this limited to Middlesex
6		County? Can we have that qualification?
7		THE COURT: Apparently not.
8		THE WITNESS: The general process of
9		urban growth and dispersal constitutes perhaps
10		the major problem confronting communitues in
11		the United States and developing countries in
12		general.
13		The problem needs to be separated
14		between a growth problem and a dispersal problem
15		because it is very possible for you to get the
16		dispersal problems of a metropolis even when it
17		isn't growing in terms of its economy, even its
18		population, even in new construction in the
19		aggregate.
20		So that the process that I think is most
21		important to the northeastern part of the United
22		States is the process of metropolitan dispersal
23		whereby you are having a slow general growth,
24		but you are having a rapid dispersal of activities,
25		economic activities, of population and thus of new
	11	

construction to the outskirts, generally rings
around the metropolis, producing what some have
called the donut shape metropolis where you are
in the process of gradually emptying out the
core and building up a ring of satellite and
axial sub-regions toward the exterior of the
metropolis.
This process is one that is best under-
stood as if we had a motor that is fueled by a
process of technological innovation on the one
hand and of available capital on the other.
This motor of development is in fact the invest-
ment that produces the new infra-structure of
various kinds on the outskirts of the metropolis.
This is the principal problem that pro-
duces the kinds of land use change pressures that
urban planning is expected to cope with in this
part of the country.
MR. CUMMINS: If your Honor please, I
didn't want to interrupt the doctor in his testi-
mony, but the doctor did mention possibilities.

If he is qualified here as an expert, are we dealing with possibilities or probabilities? I think that we have to make that clearright at the outset.

1	
1	THE COURT: Well, any opinion offered
2	would have to be offered to a reasonable degree
3	of probability and not just speculative pos-
4	sibility.
5	MR. CUMMINS: Then in the framework of
6	the doctor's answer, he used the term possibility;
7	and therefore, I would object to the complete
8	answer, since he used that term.
9	THE WITNESS: Could I possibly change
10	that?
11	THE COURT: Excuse me. I didn't under-
12	stand that to be a major factor in that answer.
13	I don't even recall the word possibility being
14	used.
15	MR. CUMMINS: I did note it at the
16	beginning of his answer, if your Honor please.
17	There was a long answer; but in the beginning of
18	his answer, he did use the word possibility.
19	THE COURT: I take the answer to be
20	with reference to a problem of urban growth and
21	dispersal, rapid dispersal from the city, a
22	ring bring built around the metropolis or center
23	city and land use change pressures in the outer
24	ring.
25	Is that part of your answer?

Monn	- d 1	200	0 t
Mann	u +	T.C	مانا

1	THE WITNESS: That's a part of my answer.
2	THE COURT: What else did you answer?
3	THE WITNESS: I didn't finish. I could
4	go on with a second paragraph, if you like, that
5	refers to the specifics.
6	THE COURT: Do you recall yourself the
7	use of the word possibility?
8	THE WITNESS: No, I do not recall the
9	word possible. I would be willing to rephrase
10	it to eliminate that nature because the matters
11	that I am talking about are probable rather than
12	possible.
13	THE COURT: But you are talking about
14	a general problem without reference at this time
15	to Middlesex County, New Jersey?
16	THE WITNESS: That's correct.
17	THE COURT: All right. Ask another
18	question then.
19	BY MS. MORHUESER:
20	Q What in your opinion are the factors
21	which have caused these phenomena to occur?
22	A Well, as I mentioned, there is the investment
23	that produces the infra-structure. We have to understand
24	that in our free enterprise system that investment is
25	largely private sector investment, and it is a chief factor.
1	

Mann-direct

This relies upon the fuel of available capital
on the one hand and, let's say, the motor oil of, to stretch
the analogy a bit, the motor oil of the emerging technology
that allows capital to be invested profitably in specific
locations.

6 Now, these factors then produce a dynamic of 7 metropolitan dispersal that starts with the sequence in our 8 recent period, and I can now speak rather more closely of 9 this region, a process that has seen a consumer preference to locate housing as far from the core of the cities as 10 possible in the age of the tramways and streetcars, and 11 after 1945 rather an explosion of industrial and major 12 service decentralization spurred by building up capital 13 from the Second World War and an emerging technology of two 14 kinds. 15

First there is the technology in favor of single 16 floor plant layouts for profitable production, and secondly 17 the technology of truck transportation both inputs and out-18 puts of manufacturing that favored external or peripheral 19 locations for manufacturing activities, particularly when it 20 was discovered that transportation, transportation costs 21 were more than fifty percent absorbed within metropolitan 22 areas. 23 Then the manufacturing plant began to think much 24

more of getting to the outside of the metropolitan areas.

Mann-direct

ť		
1	So that in the post World War II period we have seen this	
2	new phenomenon of the major sources of employment decentral-	
3	izing and then receive population following that employment	
4	to the extent that it can.	
5	Then we see services, especially consumer	
6	services, shopping centers and so forth, following the	
7	movement of the residential population.	
8	This occurs in what I have over the years	
9	observed, and we have this dynamic process of metropolitan	
10	decentralization.	
11	Q Could you give us an example of the	
12	inner action of those factors that you described?	
13	A Yes. The example and the best documented example,	
14	one that has been mentioned in the bibliography discussed	
15	here, is a series of studies that have been done of the	
16	New York metropolitan region starting with 1960.	
17	This is the work by Raymond Vernon and Edgar	
18	Hoover, who have studied in detail this dynamic process	
19	that I am talking about; and it has occurred in approximately	
20	the way that I have talked about it.	
21	There are other studies of metropolitan phenomena	
22	in the Pittsburgh area and in several other metropolises	
23	since, and so it is now kind of a generally accepted pattern	
24	that this is generally the metropolitan dispersal dynamics.	
25	Q What affect if any have traditional	
		l

1	patterns of municipal, county, and state boundary lines
2	had on metropolitan dispersal?
3	MR. BUSCH: I object to that as to what
4	traditional patterns may mean. It may mean one
5	thing to counsel and another thing to counsel
6	and another thing to myself.
7	THE COURT: I don't believe that the
8	word traditional has a fixed meaning. You are
9	talking specifically about boundaries, and just
10	ask him that.
11	MS. MORHUESER: I'll amend my question,
12	your Honor, to omit the word traditional.
13	Q What affects if any have patterns of
14	municipal, county, and state boundary lines had on metro-
15	politan dispersal?
16	A The metropolis and the metropolises as a gen-
17	eral pattern grow almost irrespective of the political
18	boundaries. This is particularly clear in the case of
19	local boundaries with the exception of the land use
20	controls that are put in in the case of county boundaries,
21	and there may be some flavor that is added; but this
22	depends on the amount of responsibility assigned to the
23	counties.
24	States have the potential power of influencing
25	it, but it is well known that metropolitan development
· 13	

Mann-direct

1 crosses state lines and is indiscernibly different, if
2 different at all.

3 So that the effect of political boundaries has
4 not been very great.

In some cases where there are sharply different
practices from adjacent municipalities, you may see some
minor differences appearing; and in cases where counties
have been given major responsibilities, you do see because
of the greater territory of the metropolis that they embrace,
somewhat greater impact.

I might give an example there of the way that counties around the New York City metropolis--I'm sorry-the Washington, DC metropolis, two counties in each of two states have gone into county-wide, in coordination with locality type controls, and it is clear that the impact with this has been quite discernible on the Washington, DC metropolitan landscape.

Apart from that, the major answer to your question is that boundaries have not affected this process; and the metropolis is the inevitable monster creeping across boundaries, whatever they are.

Q Do you see any problems resulting from
what you have described as patterns of metropolis dispersal?
A Yes. Clearly there are a series of problems
resulting from metropolis dispersal.

Mann-direct

1	The two chief ones are, first of all, the
2	deterioration of the environment in communities that are
3	impacted by a metropolis dispersal,
4	Q What do you mean by deterioration of
5	environment?
6	THE COURT: Physical environment?
7	THE WITNESS: Yes, I'm talking about
8	the physical environment. I'm talking about
9	particularly the kinds of issues with which
10	police power is concerned.
11	Specifically, we are talking <b>about the</b>
12	diminution of health in some respects from very
13	bad urbanization; and we are talking about safety
14	problems that increase as a function of metropolis
15	dispersal in areas that were previously there,
16	and then the general well being. This is really
17	the fundamental problem that land use controls
18	have been asked to respond to.
19	The second problem, which is a more com-
20	plex problem is that in the process of metropoli-
21	tan dispersal, whatever metropolis we are talking
22	about, we know that there is a generally poor
23	match-up between the new work places, these new
24	dispersed industries, and service establishments
25	and the place of residence.
•	, we are the set of the first set of the set of t

	Mann-uirec	د کار
1		Now, this is due to the workings of the
2		private market in that it is, that is, the same
3		kinds of areas that are attracted to the new
4		campus-type industrial complexes are also
5		attracted to higher priced residences.
6		These are the more attractive physical
7		areas and the best access areas.
8		So that we get generally higher cost
9		residential communities close to the new emerging
10		centers of employment and the lower cost housing
11		in residential areas are farther away from these
12		areas.
13		This is a problem that has three-fold
14		consequences. In the first place, it is not
15		very economical.
16		In the sense that even operation of
17		some of the new industrial and service activi-
18		ties, we have all seen these signs out along
19		Route 1, people looking for employees.
20		The new dispersed industries have had
21		sometimes difficulty in attracting a labor
22		force.
23		I'm sure that in the present economic
24		downturn that there is not this problem as
25		severe as was a few years ago or it will be a
11	1	

	Haim-urices	20 J	
1		few years from now. But the fact is that the	
2		source of a dependable and low turnover labor	
2 3		supply is a problem for industrial development	as
4		a consequence of this pattern of metropolitan	
5		dispersal.	
6		The second aspect of the problem which	
7		we are more recently aware of is the energy	
8		aspect of two extremes of commuters crossing ea	.ch
9		other.	
10		There is the stream of more affluent	
11		residents very often moving into center city	
12		jobs or into the more inlying nuclei of a	
13		metropolis and another stream of commuters to	
14		the extent possible moving out to the newly	
15		dispersed manufacturing and service activities.	
16		Now, that problem poses the question o	f
17		can we continue to afford the kind of urbaniza-	
18		tion that results in this energy problem, this	
19		wasteful energy allocation of transporting two	
20		streams of commuters from opposite directions.	
21		That's an issue.	
22		The third issue is clearly the one of	
23		equity to the lower income population in access	
24		to the newly dispersed centers of employment or	r F
25		foci of employment at least, and that is partly	

	1		
1	economic in the resources; but it is partly		
2	technological in that nobody has every worked		
3	out a real effective method of transportation		
4	that could get a concentrated center city popu-		
5	lation out to dispersed areas, the foci of		
6	employment.		
7	So that those are the problems that I		
8	see essentially of the process of metropolitan		
9	dispersal.		
10	Q Now, you noted earlier that there is a		
11	potential power to control the process of metropolitan		
12	dispersal in the state. Do you have an opinion as to how		
13	states have used or failed to use such power?		
14	A Yes. I clearly am informed and have views on		
15	this subject.		
16	It is very clear from recent attempts at state		
17	land use planning that there has been a movement in the		
18	last few years in the United States that the states have		
19	historically, dating from 1928, as in the case of New		
20	Jersey, assigned the major land use control responsibilities		
21	to the localities; and now if they want to get some of		
22	those controls back, while it is theoretically possible in		
23	terms of the Constitutional provisions, it is not politically		
24	possible because every legislator is also a representative		
25	of a local district.		

	jz
1	So that the issue of home rule essentially
2	politically would preclude the serious consideration of
3	the return of any major land use controls to the states.
4	That is my informed professional opinion of what
5	the panorama is and why states are not more active in the
6	control of land use in the phenomenon of metropolitan
7	dispersal.
8	Q Now, in the absence of state action,
9	what do you see local communities doing to meet and deal
10	with the problem of metropolitan dispersal?
11	MR. BUSH: Your Honor, I would only
12	ask that the question be phrased in terms of
13	the communities who are defendants in this
14	case.
15	THE COURT: Apparently he's being asked
16	generally. What does he see?
17	MS. MORHUESER: What is his opinion
18	about what local communities do to deal with
19	the problem?
20	THE COURT: I'll allow that.
21	THE WITNESS: Quite a lot. The locali-
22	ties are extremely active in dealing with the
23	first problem of metropolitan dispersal that I
24	have talked about, the problem of the health,
25	safety, and welfare aspects of metropolitan
	Here and the second second Second second

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

	1
dian	A 11 C 2 1
<b>UTD</b> N	ersal.
T-	

I would say that they are not able to cope with the second problem, the problem of mislocation or mismatch-up of work place and residents that I mentioned.

33

Now, the area of urban land use controls is a very important part of what goes on in local governments. There is no doubt of that.

It sometimes seems to occupy most every bit of concern in many of the communities in the path of metropolitan dispersal.

The attention to it, the imaginativeness of which local officials find it possible to try to control the aspects of land use, degredation, if you like, is quite extensive.

There are quite a number of techniques that have been used traditionally, and there are newly emerging techniques coming on the scenes in localities across the country all the time.

The newest wave, of course, has been ecological type of zoning and land use control. The range of techniques is very great,

and the use of these newer measures of the biophysical environment centering around the environmental impact statement is quite great.

1	MR. GRUBER: I'm going to object to that
2	answer and ask that it be stricken as not being
3	responsive to the question.
4	The question, as I understood it, was
5	what shouldwhat, in essence, what would or
6	what could local communities do to correct this
7	problem of dispersal to meet it.
8	MS. MORHUESER: Your Honor, the ques-
9	tion did not go to what could communities do,
10	but what do communities do.
11	THE COURT: That's what I thought it
12	was, too, Mr. Gruber.
13	MR. GRUBER: Okay.
14	Q Would you continue, Dr. Mann?
15	THE COURT: He seems to have completed
16	the answer.
17	THE WITNESS: I think that I completed
18	that.
19	Q Are there any pressures operating on
20	local communities to act to deal with the problem of metro-
21	politan dispersal?
22	A Yes, there are. The kinds of influences on local
23	communities to engage in land use planning and land use
24	controls and growth management are considerable; and
25	starting with the federal government, go back a long time.
ļ	
1

2

3

َدَّةِ 4 Of course, the federal government, through the United States Department of Commerce, took the leadership in the Standard Zoning and Planning Enabling Legislation of the 1920s.

35

The states then of course enabled the municipalities to do this, and then over time the federal and
state agencies of various kinds have put more and more
teeth in the encouragement for local localities to engage
in the various types of land use and growth management
controls.

Section 701 of the Housing Act of 1954 was a very great impetus in this regard in that in order to qualify for major urban renewal or planning funds of other kinds, every municipality had to have prepared or make progress toward comprehensive plan; and this involved instrumentality of zoning, subdivision control, and so forth as ways of implementing these plans.

Down through the present a whole series of 18 19 federal regulations have encouraged or required this type of planning and land use control as eligibility for various 20 kinds of things, and the next great wave of this is not, 21 as someone said, I think, going to be the community devel-22 opment revenue sharing approach as much as it is going to 23 be Section 208 of the Water Quality Act, which will require 24 more and more comprehensive planning for water resources, 25

Т3

1

4

5

7

25

including land use planning and controls.

2 So the range of federal influences on this is 3 very great.

The states have more and more encouraged localities to engage in land use controls, and I guess that is the general picture of this outside influence upon 6 localities.

Q Would you describe for us some of the 8 federal guidelines which pressure local communities to act? 9 The federal guidelines that I have mentioned 10 in terms of the 701 simply require that land use development 11 and controls be forthcoming in order to qualify for certain 12 other types of grants. 13

The new community development revenue sharing 14 specifies that there has to be a capacity at the local 15 level to do various types of planning in order to qualify 16 for some of these activities, for some of these funds that 17 are forthcoming. 18

Section 208 Regulations which I have said are 19 probably going to be more impacted in the years ahead have 20 not been fully promulgated yet. 21

Are the land use controls that you have Q 22 been discussing in any way selective in terms of--are they 23 selective in their effect, that is, do they select those 24 who may become part of the community?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

A Logically, necessarily so. The very basis of land use control is to rule out certain types of activities and therefore firms and people. So that the selectivity as a consequence of land use controls is a logical necessity as far as I can understand it.

The sort of selectivity is variable over time. In the early days of zoning, perhaps the selectivity cut fairly much across the board, although it was recognized, I guess, in very early court cases that there was bound to be some sort of economic impact of residential zoning.

Most recently I would suppose since about 1965 we have seen an increasing refinement of the selectivity of zoning ordinances that have come out across the country as municipalities have frankly recognized that all kinds of development are not equally advantageous to them in a physical financial sense.

17 A series of cost and revenue studies have been 18 done, and these costs and revenue studies of local govern-19 ment date back to the early 1930s; but the wave of recent 20 cost and revenue studies has clearly indicated that certain 21 types of residential activities are more costly to the 22 community in terms of services than they are beneficial in 23 terms of tax rate income to the locality. 24 As these studies have been in the air, they

25 have seen a series of changes in land use controls that

1							
1	reflect this knowledge that lower income housing and cer-						
2	tain other types of activities take more in terms of new						
3	cost of municipal services than they give.						
4	Q What do you mean by certain other types						
5	of activities?						
6	A You could say that in some of the more sophis-						
7	ticated communities, they recognize that sometimes shopping						
8	centers have certain characteristics that are not as						
9	advantageous as they may seem on the face of it; and also						
10	as some communities have become more experienced, and they						
11	found out that different kinds of industries cost more than						
12	it actually gives in ratables.						
13	Generally speaking, it has been the question of						
14	lower income residents.						
15	When I was here at Rutgers, someone started						
16	tossing around the figure of 42,000 dollars.						
17	MR. BERNSTEIN: I'm going to object						
18	here, your Honor, about what someone said.						
19	THE COURT: I would think that that						
20	was so. You understand, Mr. Mann, that in your						
21	testimony do not allude to the findings or						
22	opinions of someone else. Do you understand						
23	that?						
24	THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.						
25	THE COURT: All right.						

2

3

4

Have you finished answering that ques-

tion, Dr. Mann?

THE COURT: I think that he has been cut off. Ask another.

5 Q Would you please give us some recent
6 examples of selective land use controls utilized by local
7 governments?

8 Yes. The selective types of devices that have A 9 been developed have been in many cases refinements of the 10 older conventional zoning and subdivision controls with timing devices with attempts to set absolute population 11 12 limits and with the series of other performance and contract 13 and conditional zoning types of arrangements, floating zones, 14 the planned unit development requirement.

15 Q Dr. Mann, pardon me, but would you tell 16 me what each of these devices is as you describe it? The 17 timing device for instance, what is that?

18 A The timing device is best known in the case of
19 Ramapo --

MR. BUSCH: I couldn't hear that.
A Ramapo, whereby a municipality works out a process of phased development. It then gears
the permissible land use changes to the availability of various kinds of services in a time period. This is one of the more innovative devices that has so far stood up.

1		
1	Q I think you said PUD and floating zone.	
2	A Planned unit development arrangement of which	
3	there are many variations is essentially an attempt to relax	
4	the overall character of a zoning regulation by averaging	
5	out the amount of space that must be required per dwelling	
6	unit, allowing for more flexibility kinds of design in the	
7	layout of the dwellings.	
8	This is usually geared to certain size of	
9	developments so that the general environment and the inten-	
10	tions of the quality of the environment are preserved, even	
11	though there may be on a specific parcel of land a larger	
12	number of dwelling units that would have been permitted by	
13	the older zoning regulations.	
14	Many of the other requirements, and many of the	
15	other requirements that have taken off from that which have	
16	different names really follow that same kind of a concept.	
17	The floating type of an arrangement is one that	
18	sets a performance criteria that allows people to do certain	
19	activities throughout the municipality as long as they follow	
20	the guidelines that are set down in the plan.	
21	Now, some of the other kinds of techniques that	
22	are more clearly in their impact or selectivityit's very	
23	clear that the movement toward over zoning of industry or	
24	commerce in certain towns where it is made either more	
25	difficult procedurally or practically to develop residence	
	1 A second se Second second se Second second sec	

1	in certain of these areas slows down the amount or the
2	pressure of lower income housing projects.
3	So that has a selective impact.
4	The impact of large lot zoning
5	MR. BERNSTEIN: I'm going to object
6	here, your Honor. I'm not sure that large lot
7	zoning or over zoning for industry are mentioned
8	in Dr. Mann's report.
9	THE WITNESS: They are not.
10	MR. BERNSTEIN: So that I would think
11	that on that basis the gentleman should not be
12	able to speak on that.
13	THE COURT: You may have that objection
14	on the record. I will let him testify generally,
15	though. His answer to the question, included
16	in it may be some materials or opinions that
17	are not in the report and they will be permitted.
18	A (Continuing) Effective large lot zoning is more
19	complex than has sometimes been supposed, but it is clear
20	that in combination with a number of other methods, you get
21	a certain aspect of selectivity.
22	There are effects both ways in large lot zoning.
23	It is not as clear in some others.
24	The tendency to rule out certain types of housing
25	construction such as industrialized housing or mobile homes
	$\mathbf{H}$ . The spectrum product of the second

1	
1	THE COURT: What is industrialized
2	housing?
3	THE WITNESS: Prefabrication.
4	THE COURT: I see. All right.
5	A (Continuing) Is in some cases has clearly an
6	exclusionary effect if the costs are lower for these kinds
7	of housing.
8	There is the older technique of using floor area,
9	of course, which is more clearly exclusionary in its impact,
10	since the cost of housing is very much a function of square
11	footage that is built.
12	THE COURT: That would be setting rela-
13	tively large minimum floor areas?
14	THE WITNESS: Sure, as in Wayne Township.
15	THE COURT: All right.
16	A (Continuing) The main thrust is not of the
17	specific devices but of the way that these techniques work
	together, and this has been referred to as the zoning aspect
19	of the zoning game, and now it is more appropriately to be
20	called the land use control management game whereby there
	are a series of fall back positions.
22	If one technique is not producing the form of
23	selectivity that results in the sought mix of activities,
	then other kinds of twists can be brought in.
25	I would say that as a general pattern throughout

the nation, localities have been quite imaginative in this,
and it is quite clear that selectivity is being encouraged
by this.

4 Q Is this selective use of municipal land
5 use authority a phenomenon limited to isolated communities,
6 or do you perceive, is it your opinion that these phenomena
7 can be seen in neighboring communities?

8 Well, particularly if you are talking about the 9 context of metropolitan dispersal that I have just been discussing as a background, it is very clear that when 10 neighboring or nearby communities have similar kinds of 11 land use controls, similar kinds in effect, rather than per-12 haps in their detailed structure, that the result is going 13 to be a compounding of the selectivity; that is, that if the 14 metropolis is growing in this kind of a donut shape, as I 15 say, with a series of satellite sub-regions toward the 16 periphery, and if a number of municipalities in one of these 17 satellites, the sub-regions, were to have a package or a 18 group of land use controls that had each selective effects, 19 then the compounding problem of selectivity throughout the 20 sub-region would be greater because it would mean not only 21 couldn't you live in the next community, therefore having 22 access to the jobs, you would have to live outside of the 23 sub-region entirely in order to get to the job and the kinds 24 of community services that attract this. 25

.1	Mann-direct 44
1	Q Can you give us some examples of the
2	compounding effect that you have described in actual loca-
3	tions in the country?
4	A Yes. I would have to use an example that I have
5	been involved in outside of this state recently, since this
6	is a phenomenon that is newer; but in the part of the Boston
7	metropolis where I have been active recently
8	MR. BERNSTEIN: I would like to make
9	an objection for the record.
10	I don't believe that the Boston
11	example also is in the reports.
12	THE COURT: We shouldn't be trying the
13	Boston example here.
14	Factually, there may be a number of
15	differences there, and it would appear irrele-
16	vant to the issues here to develop.
17	You have noted the problem of compound-
18	ing of selectivity in what you call a sub-
19	region outside of Boston. Is that correct?
20	THE WITNESS: Yes.
21	THE COURT: All right.
22	Q Do you feel that the compounding effect
23	of exclusionary actions by neighboring communities is unique
24	to any part of this country?
25	A No, I do not.
	$\mathbf{N}$ is the probability of the second state

Mann-o	direct
--------	--------

	Main-uriec.	4 )
1		I would have to add, however, that in the south-
2	western par	rt of the United States, the city itself is so
3	large that	many of these problems are avoided by annexation,
4	but that's	the only exception that I see.
5		Q Dr. Mann, you have discussed the
6	phenomenon	of land use dispersal and problems associated
7	with local	control of land use.
8		Could you describe what efforts if any are being
9	made to dea	al with metropolitan dispersal on a regional
10	basis?	
11		MR. CHERNIN: Excuse me, your Honor.
12		I have been listening and I think
13		that we have gone so far afield from the
14		problem before the Court.
15		We really have a nice education about
16		areas outside of New Jersey and areas outside of
17		Middlesex County.
18		I feel that all of that is irrelevant.
19		We are here to determine what problems or
20		criticism exists as to the patterns in this
21		county, at least as may be in this region, but
22		we are going far to the southwest or Boston or
23	ang na sa	even Washington, DC; and I think it is wholly
24		irrelevant.
25		THE COURT: I would allow him to testify

. 11	1 .	and a second
1		as to attempts at a regional exclusion of what
2		he refers to as the urban growth and dispersal
3		problem.
4		MR. MORAN: My objection is to the form
5		of the question as to who is making the attempts
6		and where they are being made rather than as to
7		a general shotgun approach.
8		THE COURT: It doesn't appear relevant
9		here to specify whether it is Pittsburgh or
10		Albany or whereverit is. Just give the approaches
11		that have been made. Do you understand what I
12		mean?
13		THE WITNESS: Yes.
14		THE COURT: Without going into the
15		specifics.
16		THE WITNESS: Yes, I understand. The
17		efforts from the federal government have been to
18		encourage as much regional and even sub-state
19		regional cooperation as possible.
20		You have heard this morning the A95 review
21		process and the way that that is then decentralized
22		to counties in a metropolis, and that's one in-
23		stance of the federal and probably the most
24		important of the federal efforts at regional
25		development or regional control that is relevant

- 1	to this case.
2	The states, and I think I can even talk
3	here to the state of New Jersey, which would
4	make for more concern, have been much concerned
5	with the problem of regional approaches.
6	I note having read recently the
7	New State Land Use Enabling Legislation that
8	special effort was made to make for more flexible
9	procedures, allowing for voluntary inter munici-
10	pal cooperation to achieve regional solutions
11	in land use planning and controls.
12	In addition to these types of efforts
13	at the federal and state levels, there have
14	always been spontaneous efforts at regional
15	solutions to the urbanization problem, and the
16	New York Regional Plan Association and then the
17	compact resulted in the Tri-State Plan are
18	examples of initial spontaneous efforts that
19	have taken on an institutional character over
20	the time as a way of coping with this.
21	These are the main efforts at regional
22	impact on the metropolitan growth dispersal
23	process.
24	Q In your opinion, how effective have the
25	efforts that you have just described been in facing and

1	solving the problem of metropolitan dispersal?
2	A I would have to say not very effective.
3	This is something that I have given a lot of
4	attention to over time. I believe that the various volun-
5	tary efforts at metropolitan planning and at regional
6	planning and inter municipal cooperative planning have all
7	tended to weaken over time or fall apart, so that viewed in
8	an international perspective, certainly American regional
9	planning of urban growth is not a serious enterprise.
10	Q Dr. Mann, are you familiar with some of
11	the studies on fair share housing?
12	A YES. I'm familiar with some of the studies on
13	fair share housing.
14	Q Would you describe the state of the art?
15	MR. CHERNIN: Describe what?
16	Q The state of the art.
17	A Well, the state of the art in fair share housing
18	approaches or proposals or plans is to try to work out a
19	formula for an area based upon present population, available
20	land, density of activity, and the these are the chief
21	factors that are generally used.
22	Then take a larger area or region, regardless of
23	how that may be defined, and then to try to work out what
24	would be the least unjust or fair, as the term is, assignment

25 of new low and moderate income housing to each of the

constituent municipalities or areas within the region as it

		1	ន	de	€ſ	<b>'i</b>	n	e	d	•
1	1			12						

1

2

22

Now, the state of the art is that there is not
any one formula that has stood up, that is, there are some
considerable differences of opinion exactly how much weight
to put on this factor as opposed to the other, the present
amount of build-up and the available land, the resources
of various communities, and so forth.

These tend to be variable in terms of what is 9 However, I would say that in all of these studies proposed. 10 that there's the aspect of the social science methodology 11 that if a group of these people would get together, that 12 probably the issues are not anything that couldn't be 13 worked out on some sort of a panel basis, because the people 14 are not that far apart as to what really should be used 15 in assigning what is fair. 16

17 Q You just referred to your belief about
18 a group of good people getting together on a fair share
18 plan. Is it your opinion that voluntary participation in
19 fair share housing can be effective?

21 A It is not my opinion that that would work over any period of time, no.

I believe that voluntary fair share housing plans among communities given the sociological and political realities of urban areas in any community or any series of

	Mann-direct 50
1	communities that I am familiar with is not such that these
2	would hold up past the first economic crunch when fiscal
3	situations began to affect one or two communities.
4	I think that they would fall apart on a voluntary
5	basis, and they have in cases, all of the cases that have
6	been tried, except for one.
7	Q In your professional opinion, what
8	mechanisms reasonally assure that fair share plans will
9	work?
10	A Well, there are really only two logical pos-
11	sibilities. One is that there would be legislation making
12	them obligatory, and this legislation would result in my
13	view only if the problems that I have addressed were to be-
14	come so severe that there was a kind of political ground
15	swell in favor of this, or the combination of technical
16	and economic situations that would dictate that the legis-
17	latures needed to make this type of legislation for the
18	purposes of efficiency, of economic activity or energy
19	allocation.
20	That seems to me to be a rather remote situation
21	in my professional opinion. And then the only other pos-
	11

sibility that fair share housing would be made to work is

indeed that the courts would step in and decide it for

T4

22

23

24

25

reasons of equity.



MS. MORHUESER: I have no further

. 1	
1	questions, your Honor.
2	THE COURT: All right. The defense
3	counsel wish to confer as to an attorney to
4	conduct the chief cross-examination?
<b>.</b> 5	MR. BUSCH: Yes, your Honor.
6	THE COURT: We'll have a short recess.
7	(A recess is taken.)
8	n en
9	
10	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SELESKY:
11	Q Mr. Mann, with regard to this problem
12	of urban disbursal, you indicated that the federal govern-
13	ment had a role in it.
14	Is that correct?
15	A Yes.
16	Q Now, isn't it also true that a large
17	part of this role dealt with federal funds allocated to the
18	designing of transportation networks?
19	A Yes.
20	Q Isn't it also true that in the event
21	a federal program comes in some community allowing a major
22	road to go through that, that that has an impact on urban
23	dispersed in that particular region?
24	A Yes.
25	Q Isn't it also true then that in the
	Here and the second

event a manufacturing plant would locate itself off of a 1 federally paid for highway and near -- from leaving a center 2 city area and going to this more large open space, that this 3 would also have a compounding effect on urban dispersal? Δ Yes. A 5 6 Now, the location of a particular Q 7 federal highway, isn't it true that that's not within the 8 control of the municipality that it goes through? It can sometimes be influenced by a locality, 9 Α but--10 Q There are hearings and the municipality 11 may express itself, express its complaint; but the decision 12 is made in Washington; correct? 13 That's correct. Α 14 Q Now, plants that locate along this 15 federal highway are entitled to depreciation for construc-16 tion and certain capitalization benefits when they relocate. 17 Isn't that true? 18 I believe so, yes. Α 19 So therefore, the federal power in 20 moving people by way of transportation affects this urban 21 dispersal, in addition to the tax structure affects it. 22 Isn't that true? 23 The federal tax laws. A 24 In fact, the federal tax laws specifically ର 25

1	encourage it?	
2	Q All right. Now, you indicated that	
3	states have historically assigned land use controls to	
4	municipalities, and now there is a tendency for the states	
5	to want the power back. Is that correct?	
6	A I'm not sure that those were my words. Some	
7	states have wanted it back. Speaking as a general trend	
8	of the move toward state land use planning, and some states	
9	have wanted it back and found it difficult.	
10	Q You would then disagree with the notion	
11	that the legislature may enact general laws under which	
12	municipalities other than counties may adopt zoning	
13	ordinances limiting and restricting to specified districts and	
14	regulating therein buildings and structures according to	
15	their construction and nature and extent of their use?	
16	Do you disagree with that language?	
17	A No.	
18	Q You would agree with that?	
19	A Under some circumstances, yes.	
20	Q Would you agree that that notion is the	
21	one that should be carried forth then generally in a well	States and states
22	set out region, that that particular type of notion should	
23	go on that way?	
24	A No, my opinion is that there needs to be a balance	
25		
	$\mathbb{H}$ and $\mathbb{H}$ is a second	-

Mann-cross

	Maini-Cross 54
1	between what rests with the state and what rests with the
2	municipality.
3	You have asked me to either accept or reject
4	the complete delegation to locality. I don't agree that
5	they should be completely delegated to the municipalities
6	or that it should be completely not delegated.
7	I think that there should be a balance between
8	state, local, and county power.
9	Q You do disagree with the statement
10	that the legislature should enact general laws under which
11	municipalities other than counties may adopt zoning
12	ordinances?
13	THE COURT: You seem to be arguing
14	with him. He has already answered the question.
15	A It doesn't follow. I'll have to disagree and
16	THE COURT: Wait a minute, Dr. Mann.
17	The way it would be if I say something in effect
18	directing that the question need not be
19	answered, you don't need to answer it.
20	I have understood him already to have
21	answered that.
22	MR. SELESKY: Your Honor, I may be
23	mistaken, but I detected first he answered it
24	affirmatively that he would agree with that type
25	of statement, and then he qualified it. If I
i	

	Maim-Cross	22	
1	am mistaken,	I would like the witness to	
2	straighten me	e out on it.	
3	THE	COURT: All right.	
4	THE	WITNESS: You are correct in that	
5	I qualified i	it, but now you are asking me to go	
6	back and to g	give an unequivocal yes or no to	
7	that particul	lar phrasing of the legislation,	
8	and my qualif	fication would mean that I am not	
9	prepared to g	give that kind of an unequivocal	
10	answer to tha	at particular quotation.	
11	Q That	happens to be the zoning article	
12	of the Constitution of th	ne state of New Jersey.	
13	A I know.		
14	Q Now,	, with regard to your testimony,	
15	you emphasized a great de	eal the various styles or methods	
16	in which towns exercise,	municipalities exercised their land	
17	use control regulations.	Is that correct?	
18	What phrase d	lid you use?	
19	A I don't recal	1 the phrase.	
20	Q The	modes, the modes that they would	
21	exercise, the type of con	trol and how they would exercise	
22	their control. You chara	cterized that. Do you recall your	
23	characterization?		
24		don't recall. I don't understand	
25	your question enough t	o be able to recall exactly what	
		and the second secon	

	Mann-cross 56
1	phrasing I used for that.
2	Q I'll rephrase the question. In the
3	exercise of land use controls, you indicated there are cate-
4	gories or methods the towns had employed; correct?
5	A Yes.
6	Q And you didn't qualify them one way or
7	another. You just demonstrated that this was a particular
8	type of mechanism that they would use.
9	A Yes.
10	Q These are the types of mechanisms you
11	use in the course of your classes. Is that correct?
12	A I discuss these mechanisms in my classes, yes.
13	Q You did not characterize these particu-
14	lar mechanisms one way or another during the course of your
15	direct testimony. Is that true?
16	A I think that's correct.
17	Q You just categorized them.
18	MR. SELESKY: I have no further
19	questions.
20	THE COURT: All right. We'll move
21	then to Mr. Moran.
22	
23	
24	
25	
	$\mathbf{H}$ , where $\mathbf{h}$ is the second

1	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. MORAN:
2	Q Dr. Mann, I was puzzled by a transi-
3	tion in your direct testimony, because most of it was
4	ed direct/to the problem of dispersal, and then you suddenly
5	got into the area of fair share housing allocations.
6	Is there a connection between the problem of
7	urban dispersal and fair share housing allocations?
8	A Yes, there is.
9	Q Could you explain that to me?
10	A You recall that I talked about the two main
11	problems that are occasioned by metropolitan dispersal, and
12	the second problem had to do with the mismatch between
13	location of residence of potential employees and the loca-
14	tion of the newly dispersed foci of employment, and that the
15	various affects included one of equity to the potential low
16	and moderate income employees of these new foci dispersed
17	employment, and therefore, fair share ties directly to that.
18	Q As I recall your testimony on direct,
19	however, you indicated that there were, with regard to those
20	two areas, that the local communities effectively deal with
21	the problem of mismatch of residence and jobs, but that
22	they would deal with the problems of health, safety, and
23	welfare. Am I correct in that recollection?
24	A They have done so very good in
25	THE COURT: You are not answering the
	$\mathbf{H}$ is the second s

1	question.	
2	A (Continuing) Well, all right. Rephrase the	
3	question, please, or restate it.	
- <u>1</u>	Q As I recollect your testimony, you	
5	indicated that the local communities could deal effectively	
6	and do deal effectively with the problems of health, safety,	
7	and welfare that are presented by urban dispersal, but that	
8	they could not deal effectively with the mismatch of	
9	residence.	
10	A That's approximately correct, yes.	
11	THE COURT: Could not deal with them?	
12	THE WITNESS: I believe that it was	
13	my testimony, and I believe that is the case;	
14	and that these tend to be across municipal	
15		
16	Q Pardon?	
17	A In that the mismatch very often crosses	
18	municipal boundaries.	
19	THE COURT: I didn't understand	
20	whether you said the municipalities could not	
21	deal with it or had not dealt with it.	
22	THE WITNESS: I don't recall exactly	
23	what I said.	
24	THE COURT: What do you say now?	
25	THE WITNESS: I say I believe that	

L

,		
1	both are true. That they have not, and one of	
2	the reasons they have not is that they are not	
3	empowered to deal with things across their	
4	boundaries; and many of these mismatches do	
5	cross municipal boundaries.	
6	Q In dealing with the problem of dispersal,	
7	I assume then that you feel that a regional approach is the	
8	only solution, the only effective solution to the problem.	
9	Is that correct?	
10	A That's correct, and I'm nervous about the use	
11	of the term region because I have worked with it a great	
12	deal and I feel that it is such a relative concept and can	
13	mean so many different things that we probably need a more	
14	concrete type of entity than something that bears that	
15	ambiguous phrase, region.	
16	It is my belief that the urban counties are the	
17	appropriate region for these purposes. That's my belief.	
18	Q Assuming, assuming that a region, no	
19	matter how we define it, is taken as the approach or used	
20	as the basis for a solution to the problem of dispersal, and	
21	assuming that that region, whatever it may be, has within it	
22	substantial areas that are relatively undeveloped, do we	
23	not exacerbate the problem of dispersal by moving, by making	
24	those communities accept and build additional housing?	
25	Don't you in effect continue the dispersal	

59

Mann-cross

1 process?

L

2	A You do continue the dispersal process, but the
3	question, the prior phrasing of the question asked me to
4	discuss whether it's exacerbated the environmental problem.
5	That's not always the case, and I guess we are newly aware
6	that we need to look at the trade-offs between that and
7	other questions.
8	Q Well, assuming If we take, for
9	example, the corridor between Boston and Washington, DC,
10	which I assume that you concede is a relatively highly
11	developed area?
12	A Yes.
13	Q Which has within it some pockets of
14	undeveloped territory. Have we accomplished anything
15	toward the solution of problems, the problem of dispersal
16	if we, in effect, legislate or judicially impose the further
17	development of those undeveloped communities?
18	A Would you restate the question again so that I
19	hear exactly each word?
20	THE COURT: We could have it read back,
21	I suppose.
22	(Reporter reads back pending question.)
23	A Yes, we have in terms of the second set of
24	problems that I talked about. We could, if it is properly
25	done, improve the situation of the mismatch between residen-

	Mann-crsss 61
1	tial locations and foci of employment.
2	Q What have we done in regard to
3	have we accomplished anything in regard to the first set
4	of problems?
5	A No.
6	Q Have we worsened that situation?
7	A Not necessarily.
8	Q We haven't made it any better?
9	A No.
10	Q If we do create this additional
11	dispersal into these undeveloped pockets, what is to pro-
12	hibit the aging process that you referred to in your direct
13	testimony from just repeating itself again thirty, forty,
14	or fifty years down the road?
15	A The aging of the infra-structure is going to
16	occur in any case, and the greater the spread of develop-
17	ment at a point in time, the lower the redevelopment costs
18	there will be at the time that that infra-structure wears
19	out.
20	You have not made you have dispersed your
21	need for renewal at a future point in time. So that the
22	affect is not necessarily worsened in terms of future
23	renewal requirements.
24	Q Is it, is it as effecient a process
25	to spread the development which requires services, such as
	Next sector and the sector of the

Ĺ

## Mann-cross

6	2

1	sewers, water, transit facilities, other services around and
2	in as large an area as possible into areas where those
3	services do not presently exist, or is it more desirable
4	to maintain the development in the areas where those
5	services do presently exist or where they can be more
6	efficiently and economically provided?
7	A It is more expensive you ask it in terms of
8	efficiency, but I'll answer it in terms of expense. It is
9	more expensive to spread the infra-structure, since sewers
10	and water mains are following the linear function of cost
11	per linear foot, and it is more expensive to spread it; and
12	it is less expensive to have, let's say, more built up apart-
13	ment type areas in terms of the total cost of infra-structure.
14	That's pretty obvious.
15	Q And this would include the spreading of
16	it into the undeveloped pockets that I referred to earlier?
17	A Yes. It would include it, but it would also
18	depend on the form that the urbanization took.
19	If it were planned unit development type of
20	activity, there would be considerable savings on infra-
21	structure; and if there were substantial apartment develop-
22	ment, then the savings on infra-structure would be even
23	greater.
24	Assuming that some development is someday going
25	to take place there, the greater density of development saves
н 1	



L

L

on those costs, the infra-structure costs.

2 Q Are there any other costs that would
3 be increased by using that technique for handling the
4 problem of dispersal?

5 A Transportation. Roadways. Again, it's the
6 same opinion that if you put everything on one and two or
7 five-acre zones, well, you have got more square footage
8 of blacktop to lay and streets to lay and so forth.

9 If in the developed areas that you go into you
10 would move into more apartment and planned unit development,
11 then you have corresponding savings.

12 I was referring to the cost of, the Q 13 cost involved in extending the development of any kind, whether it be PUD or apartment type complexes into undevel-14 oped areas vis-a-vis retaining them in the areas where 15 there already has been substantial amounts of development. 16 Well, some development is going to take place 17 if the dispersal process is to continue. The question is 18 where. 19

You are asking me to answer this just in terms of the open areas as opposed to what? What is the alternative to building in the open areas? I don't understand what you are asking me to compare it to.

Q I'm talking about rural areas as
opposed to suburban areas that exist within whatever region

Ľ

	Maim=C1055 04
1	we decide that we are going to use for the basis of our
2	allocation of housing needs.
3	A Well, if that's what I am asked to compare,
4	then I would say that it would be less expensive in terms
5	of these infra-structure questions to tear down some of the
6	one-family, one-acre housing and put up apartments in those
7	areas in contrast to putting in newly urbanized areas
8	that's necessary, since you wouldn't have to extend sewers
9	into that.
10	If you accelerated the process of renewal in
11	the already built up suburbs, it would be cheaper in terms
12	of infra-structures than putting it into new areas.
13	Q You mean rural areas, correct?
14	A Rural areas.
15	Q In trying to work out a formula for
16	fair share housing, you indicated three factors, I believe,
17	that should be taken into account, present population,
18	existence of available land, and density of activity.
19	I wasn't sure what you meant by the term
20	density of activity.
21	A In these formulae, very often the density is
22	used as a criteria for deciding whether each municipality
23	is taking its fair share of higher density housing. It
24	enters into it that way.
25	This is the number of housing units per acre,
	$\mathbf{H}$ , we can also be a set of the set of

Mann-cross

L

1	and it is the majority of how intense the development
2	occurred or is occurring or has occurred in the municipality
3	up to date.
4	Q You mean the existing development
5	in the municipality?
6	A Yes.
7	THE COURT: Both housing and places
8	of employment? What do you mean by that?
9	THE WITNESS: Yes. Some of them have
10	used the density
11	THE COURT: What do you mean by that
12	term?
13	THE WITNESS: Well, my testimony is
14	reporting on my knowledge on some of these
15	studies that have been made.
16	THE COURT: You used the term density
17	of activity.
18	THE WITNESS: Density of activity
19	refers to the number of units of something
20	per unit space, and in this case we are talk-
21	ing about population per acre, but more often
22	housing per acre.
23	In some of it, it is the number of jobs
24	per acre or per unit of space.
25	THE COURT: Number of jobs where?

Mann-	cross
-------	-------

1	THE WITNESS: In the locality.
2	THE COURT: In that municipality?
3	THE WITNESS: Yes.
4	Q All right. Are there any other
5	legitimate competing factors which should be taken into
6	account in working out a fair share allocation?
7	A I don't know. I think that there could be argu-
8	ments made for some other factors, but I'm not sure that
9	there are others that I would add.
10	Q Well, if you think that there could be
11	an argument made for some other factors, what would those
12	factors be that an argument could be made for?
13	A The argument of bearing capacity, which is more
14	complex. The simple amount of land is one factor that
15	might work its way into it.
16	Q What is bearing capacity?
17	A It is an ecological concept based upon the
18	amount that a physical environment will tolerate, and par-
19	ticularly centering around the question of aquifers.
20	Q You are not sure whether that's a
21	legitimate competing factor?
22	A I'm not sure because I'm not sure that it is,
23	that the state of the art is capable of measuring it. If we
24	could measure it, then it would be a legitimate competing
25	factor.

...

	But because we can't measure it, then
	2 perhaps you think we should ignore it?
	3 A I think that we shouldn't have any kind of
	5 of measuring it accurately enough to stand up in the con-
	6 census of professional expert opinion.
	7 THE COURT: Just to clarify this,
	gour testimony on direct examination was not
	9 as to what you considered the factors in work-
1	o ing a fair housing formula, but what, I think
1	Ms. Morhuerser asked you the state of the art,
1	2 that is, what had been considered. Is that
. 1	3 right? You were not testifying as to what you
1	4 considered the factors, you were considering
1	5 as to what had been considered, at least as the
1	6 prime factors, the major factors in studies
1	carried out by others. Is that right?
1	B THE WITNESS: That's right. But now
1	9 he was asking me what I
2	O THE COURT: All right. But I'm just
2	1 clarifying it.
2	MR MORAN. I'm sonry I misunderstood
2	what your dinast testimony was
	Do you agree that these three factors
	that you montioned the present perileties and lebber 2
2	5 that you mentioned, the present population, available land,

67

T5

L

L

1	and density of activity are the factors which should be	
2	taken into account in doing a fair share allocation?	
3	A I think that all three should be taken into	
4	account.	
5	Q Are they the only ones that you	
6	think should be taken into account?	
7	A Well, again I think that there are arguments	
8	for some other things, but let's say for now I think that	
9	those are the main ones.	
10	Q In a given region that we are study-	
11	ing has a substantial amount of agricultural land presently	
12	in use as agricultural land, should any consideration be	
13	given to the necessity of preservation of that agricultural	
14	land?	
15	A I have been into that question rather deeply	
16	and my opinion is that there is probably very little solid	
17	argument for doing that except in areas where you are	
18	talking about unique agricultural production such as	
19	avocado trees or something that you can grow on only a cer-	
20	tain amount of land.	
21	It is my opinion that the protection of agri-	
22	cultural land is very often used as an exaggerated criterion	
23	in these cases.	
24	I have developed this opinion fairly extensively.	
25	I was on the Governor's commission on open space policy here	

68

	Nami-Ci 055
1	in New Jersey and had occasion to talk through this ques-
2	tion rather extensively.
3	Q In terms of unique agricultural
4	activity, would the soil characteristics have a bearing in
5	making that determination?
6	A The soil characteristics only as they dealt
7	with unique agricultural production, and that's almost
8	non-existent in this part of the country.
9	Q In other words, the fact that a given,
10	in a given area, the soil type might be uniquely suitable
11	to agricultural activity as compared to soil types in other
12	areas in the region is not a factor that carries any
13	weight?
14	A It would only be a factor in my opinion in the
15	case of an extreme case such as a cranberry bog.
16	Q Pardon me?
17	A Such as a cranberry bog.
18	THE COURT: Mr. Moran is representing
19	the Township of Cranbury.
20	THE WITNESS: I didn't know that.
21	But even if there, in having looked into the
22	situation of cranberry production in the
23	northeastern part of the United States, it is
24	difficult to argue where the uniqueness of all
25	of these places, and in any case, they probably

L

	Mann-cross 70	
1	are not buildable areas because of wet land	
2	characteristics.	
3	Q Your opinion in this area holds true	
4	even though the land may be in existing use for agricultural	
5	purposes?	
6	A Yes, that's true.	
7	MR. MORAN: I don't have any other	
8	questions, your Honor.	
9	MR. CUMMINS: I have several questions.	
10	I don't know if you want me to start now.	
11	THE COURT: We'll recess until 1:30.	
12	(Luncheon recess.)	
13	* * * *	
14		
15	AFTERNOON SESSION	
16		
17	LAWRENCE D. MANN, resumes the stand,	
18	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. CUMMINS:	
19	Q Dr. Mann, before one of the counsel	
20	asked you and read from the article in the New Jersey	
21	Constitution on zoning. Is that correct?	
22	A Yes.	
23	Q I don't know if he asked you whether	
24	or not you agreed with that in its totality. I think your	
25	answer was that you disagreed with some of that in part.	
	Here is a second s	
	Mann-cross	71
----	-------------	--
1	A	The answer was qualified.
2		Q Qualified. Okay. Would you then
3	espouse a c	hange in that article, Doctor?
4	A	If I were a resident of this state, I would be
5	working for	a change in it, yes.
6		Q For a what?
7	Α	For a change, and an amendment to that.
8		Q By what process?
9	A	By petitioning an introduction of an amendment
10	to the Cons	titution through the Constitutional process.
11	I'm not a C	onstitutional lawyer.
12		Q Rather than through any type of court
13	attack?	
14	A	Yes.
15		Q Now, Doctor, have you ever sat on
16	either a zo	ning board or a planning board?
17	A	No.
18		Q Have you ever acted as a planner to
19	a zoning bo	ard or a planning board?
20	A	Not in the state of New Jersey.
21		Q Where? I take it by your answer, it
22	has been in	another state?
23	Α	That's right.
24		Q Where, Doctor?
25	A	North Carolina.

1 Q. What was your capacity? 2 As a consultant to the planning board and--А 3 consultant to the planning board. Is this a particular community? 4 Q 5 Yes. I mentioned the community in the past. А 6 Lockley or something like that? Q No, Roxboro and Apex. 7 A 8 Q And did you in that capacity get involved in the drafting of any zoning ordinances? 9 No, I did not. Α 10 Have you ever been involved with the Q 11 drafting of a zoning ordinance as opposed to a master 12 plan? I know that you were asked this morning on a master 13 plan. 14 Have you ever gotten involved with the drafting 15 on a zoning ordinance? 16 Only as an academic exercise. A 17 Q Doctor, I believe that you said on 18 direct that something about regional solutions and that 19 urban counties have to deal with this. 20 Are you familiar, Doctor, with the recent legis-21 lation in New Jersey dealing with the optional county charter 22 plan? 23 I know of its existence. I don't know of its 24 vision in detail. 25

1	Q And if it is adopted by the voters
2	of a county, it would give the county planning board more
3	powers and the county freeholders some more powers?
4	A I believe that's the case, yes.
5	Q And are you aware that in New Jersey,
6	this has been on the ballot in many of the counties?
7	No, I don't know of it, of that record.
8	Q Would you say that this would be a
9	voluntary approach, Doctor? In other words, what I mean by
10	that is before you had the reservation about the voluntary
11	approach to either regionalization or fair share housing.
12	How would you characterize a general law which
13	grants to each county an option to increase the freeholders'
14	oower or county planning board's power to deal with regional
15	zoning?
16	A Would I call that as being voluntary?
17	Q Yes. Where the ultimate solution is
18	left to the voters.
19	A I guess the definition would be so.
20	Q Okay. Would you then say that you would
21	<b>lisapprove</b> of this plan because it is voluntary?
22	A No.
23	Q Then you would approve of that type of
24	solution?
25	I would approve of voluntary effort where it
•	

	Mann-cross 74
1	works.
2	Q Okay. Would you say that where it has
3	been submitted to the voters but has been turned down, would
4	you say that that is in the nature of a voluntary plan
5	that didn't work?
6	A I wouldn't say it is a voluntary plan until
7	someone intends to carry it out.
8	THE COURT: Nobody has shown any
9	volition?
10	THE WITNESS: That's it.
11	THE COURT: You are arguing about
12	words, Mr. Cummins, or involving yourself in
13	argument about words.
14	Q Now, with regard to dispersal, Doctor,
15	you probably are aware that NEw Jersey is the most densely
16	populated state in the country, are you not, either that or
17	Rhode Island?
18	A I thought that honor went to Rhode Island.
19	Q I think it has been shifting back and
20	forth. Be that as it may, would you say that there has been
21	a dispersal from New Jersey as a whole, a most recent
22	phenomenon within maybe the last six months?
23	Do you detect that as a planner?
24	A I'm aware of some gross out-migration and
25	out-gross movement of industry. I think that it isn't net

ı	per la construcción de la construcc
1	yet. That's my impression from the facts that I know.
2	There are still more moving in than are moving
3	out, but there are some moving out, yes.
4	Q And as a planner, would you advocate
5	a dispersal from an area such as New Jersey, which is a
6	very highly populated area?
7	A If we talk about dispersal in that sense, we
8	are talking about national dispersal of population, and you
9	are asking me to give my opinion on whether it is better
10	to have population concentration in the northeasternpart
11	of the United States, including New Jersey, moved to other
12	parts of the country. Is that it essentially?
13	Q Generally, yes.
14	A The answer to that is I think that there are
15	some arguments for having a, a fairly reasonable even
16	dispersal of apopulation throughout a national territory.
17	In my work in international work I have argued that that's
18	not unreasonable.
19	Q Well, that would involve then some
20	type of social engineering, would it not?
21	A I don't believe so. I don't know what social
22	engineering means to you, but in my definition of social
23	engineering, it wouldn't necessarily involve social engineer-
24	ing.
25	Q Well, just so I understand, what is

## 1 your definiation of social engineering?

2 A Social engineering as it is usually used among
3 people who use the term professionally has to do with sort
4 of B.F. Skinner type of conditioning of population, to
5 influence them to think in certain ways so that they will
6 behave in certain ways.

7 I don't believe that that type of engineered
8 thought and behavior control is part of what we are talking
9 about necessarily.

10 Q I see. But yet there you would espouse 11 the imposition, if you will, of a planning concept upon 12 either a locale or a region?

13 A Whenever the problems are serious enough to
14 justify public action of this sort. I mean, it happens
15 all the time. People decide that problems have become
16 serious enough, and so we begin to decide to have planning
17 at a certain level of a certain type.

18 That is the process of American planning and19 American civilization.

We leave things alone until we see that prob1 lems are serious enough, and then we decide collectively
through our legislative, administrative, and executive
process and judicial process to change things because we
have got a serious problem that must be dealt with.
But it is only in that sense that I espouse

1 something like this.

2	Q Doctor, I'm not sure that I understood
3	one of your answers before. I just wanted to go over it.
4	Did I understand you to say that in areas where
5	there is existing housing, and I am paraphrasing your
6	answer because I'm not sure I understood it, where you
7	said something about tearing down houses on one acre or
8	large lots to make room for apartment units?
9	A In response to a question what would be the
10	most efficient way to have savings on the costs of sewer
11	and water infra-structure and to some extent transportation
12	infra-structure.
13	Q What do you mean by infra-structure?
14	A Infra-structure means physical construction
15	that facilitates the physical and economical types of
16	activities that humans engage in.
17	In order to facilitate, in order to deal with
18	this process, that is, in order to have the most economical
19	strain, I was asked to compare rural areas to suburban
20	areas, and I said that if all you were trying to do was to
21	save money on the costs of such sewer and water that you
22	would save more money by rebuilding at a higher density
23	the suburbs than you would by urbanizing rural land.
24	I think that there are many other factors than
25	simply saving money or sewers and water.

1	Q Fine. You are not advocating that.
2	You mentioned, I guess, as you mentioned three factors
3	that you would consider in the regional approach.
4	You mentioned before something having to do
5	with overbearing, in other words, the ability of a particu-
6	lar area to environmentally handle its wastes or what-have-
7	you, its water and environmental problems.
8	A The term is bearing capacity.
9	Q Bearing capacity. Thank you, sir.
10	You said that that wasn't one of the three factors that
11	you would consider.
12	A That's right.
13	Q Are you aware, Doctor, that the
14	federal government has suggested a ban on further develop-
15	ment of an adjacent county in New Jersey by suggesting the
16	withholding of funds for sewer development plants, such
17	as Ocean County?
18	In other words, the federal government says
19	that there shouldn't be any more than, let's say, 250,000
20	people in Ocean County. Are you in favor of that idea?
21	A I don't know the circumstances, and I scarcely
22	heard about it, but I have heard that this has been under
23	discussion.
24	If there are serious questions raised and people
25	want to have a good hard look at what the environmental

78

L

1	impact of future development would be on the environment in
2	Oceal County, then I think that a reasonably temporary
3	period of moratorium might well be in order.
4	Q But this was imposed from without
5	Ocean County. It didn't come from Ocean County. It was
6	imposed from without.
7	A By the federal government. Do I favor it being
8	imposed from outside?
9	Q Yes.
10	A If there are serious technical questions that
11	are raised at a level of the quality of human life in
12	Ocean County, then I think it is reasonable that it be
13	mandated by an outside group.
14	Q As opposed to the people in Ocean
15	County deciding for themselves?
16	THE COURT: He has already answered it,
17	Mr. Cummins. You don't need to ask him again.
18	MR. CUMMINS: I didn't ask about Ocean
19	County, if your Honor please.
20	THE COURT: I understood him to say
21	that he would favor, not exactly favor, but he
22	said that there was a lot to be said for
23	putting a limitation if there was serious
24	environmental problems and taking a good, hard
25	look at them. Is that what you said?

·	
1	THE WITNESS: That's what I said.
2	MR. CUMMINS: Then I asked the witness,
3	if your Honor please, whether he would favor
4	that as coming from without by the federal
5	government.
6	THE COURT: He has already answered
7	that.
8	BY MR. CUMMINS:
9	Q Now, I'm asking you whether or not
10	you would favor what if the local people did not want that
11	decision?
12	A It would depend entirely on the nature of the
13	technical evidence in this case before I could give an
14	opinion. I believe that there are some times cases where the
15	locally perceived seriousness of a situation may not be
16	entirely understood; and if there are larger questions, then
17	it is not inappropriate for an outside authority to decide
18	these things.
19	On the other hand, as long as it is a local
20	decision-making matter, I believe that the local
21	decision-making should be allowed to have its way unless
22	there are larger national or state issues that are being
23	infringed by the process of local decision-making.
24	I favor local decision-making every place where
25	it is reasonable and proper.
. 1	1. A second s second second s second second se

1	Q But, Doctor, are there instances where
2	you have, let's saywell, you mentioned something about
3	exclusionary interests before, did you not, in your direct
4	testimony?
5	A Yes, I did.
6	Q Would you suggest that there are other
7	matters of exclusion other than zoning or land use controls?
8	A Yes.
9	Q And perhaps certain real estate
10	practices?
11	A Yes.
12	Q And so that exclusion does not center
13	on land use controls?
14	A I think it centers on land use controls in the
15	sense that the land use controls exacerbate the imperfec-
16	tions of the land market and the mistakes that are made at
17	higher levels of government investment.
18	Q But where you have, let's say, zoning
19	ordinances that are not necessarily exclusionary in them-
20	selves, then that particular area is not exclusionary
21	per se because of its zoning ordinance?
22	A If the zoning ordinance is not exclusionary,
23	then the land is not exclusionary because of its zoning
24	ordinance. We are talking about
25	MR. CUMMINS: Thank you. No further

	Mann-cross 82
1	questions.
2	THE COURT: Mr. Busch?
3	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. BUSCH:
4	Q Dr. Mann, when were you first contacted
. 5	by the plaintiffs or their representatives to appear in
6	this case?
7	A I don't remember the exact date, but it was
8	some time in the month of December, I believe.
9	Q Of '75?
10	A Yes.
11	Q When did you first indicate to the
12	plaintiffs that you would in fact appear in this case?
13	A Sometime in January because there was some
14	confusion on communications among us or between us in the
15	sense that they were supposed to call me.
16	They called Harvard and there was another
17	professor Mann, who hung up on them. So that by the time
18	I got around to finding out why they hadn't called me,
19	some time had gone past. Sometime in January.
20	Q And when were you first asked by the
21	plaintiffs to prepare a report for this case?
22	A It was sometime in mid-January.
23	Q Sometime at least from about the 15th
24	on?
25	A It could have been slightly prior to the 15th.

L

i	
1	Q And when in fact did you prepare the
2	report that was handed to counsel on the opening day of
3	trial?
4	A It was completed in the last days of January.
5	Q And the trial began this past Tuesday,
6	which would be February the 3rd. So it was sometime last
7	week that it was prepared?
8	A Yes. Completed. It had been in preparation
9	sometime earlier.
10	Q And have you made an agreement or
11	arrangement of some kind with the plaintiffs as to the pay-
12	ment for your testimony in this case?
13	A Yes, I have.
14	Q And did the agreement also include
15	the time spent in research or preparing a report and sub-
16	mitting a report?
17	A Only the expenses.
18	Q And can you tell me what the basis of
19	payment as an expert witness is?
20	A The basis of this agreement is expenses only.
21	Q Okay. And what would that amount to,
22	do you know?
23	A I don't know yet.
24	Q And what would it include?
25	A It would include travel from Boston to here and
	1 Construction of the second s Second second s Second second s Second second s Second second se

1	any travel in terms of any investigations that I have done
2	in connection with it and any documentable expenses to my
3	effort as an expert witness.
4	Q Now, without beating the question to
5	death, may I reiterate the three points that I think you
6	indicated should be in a fair share plan?
7	Population is
8	THE COURT: Not what he. You are
9	repeating the same mis-statement of his
10	testimony as another cross-examiner,
11	Mr. Busch.
12	Q If you were preparing a land
13	strike that. A fair share allocation plan, Dr. Mann,
14	would you include as factors population, one; land area,
15	two; and density of activity, three?
16	A Yes.
17	Q And you indicated that the
18	A Excuse me. I'm sorry. I may have mis-
19	stated there, because I thought you said something that
20	you didn't.
21	Land area means vacant land area.
22	Q Vacant land area available. With
23	that qualification, there would be three things that
24	you would include in a fair-share plan. Is that right?
25	A In the method for deciding upon a fair share.
1	

84

т6

L



1 Now, I'm going beyond the state of Q 2 the art and what others have done and asking whether you 3 yourself would include those as factors in a fair share 4 plan? 5 Yes, I would. А 6 And I believe you indicated that you Q 7 would tend to disregard agricultural and you had some 8 depth of knowledge in that area. Is that correct? 9 А I think that's true. You indicated that where there was 10 Q something unique, such as avocados or cranberries, if the 11 soil were unique to that area of the country, that would be 12 permitted to remain? 13 We are dealing with truly, truly unique Α 14 agricultural land resources. 15 Are you aware that the amount of land Q 16 in New Jersey devoted to agricultural decreases every 17 year? 18 А Yes. 19 Q And are you aware of the recent 20 developments in south Jersey including the canned and 21 frozen food operations that have closed down and moved 22 out of the state? 23 No, I'm not up on that, no. Α 24 Q. Are you aware of the impact upon 25

	Mann-cross 86
1	farmers as well as direct employees, canned and processed
2	food company employees?
3	A I can certainly imagine it.
4	MR. LERNER: What was the response to
5	that?
6	THE WITNESS: I can certainly imagine
7	it. Am I aware of the impact on farmers when
8	canned foods go down in this particular case,
9	I have not talked to any of these farmers, and
10	so I do not know as a matter of fact what the
11	impact was.
12	I can say I can only imagine it.
13	Q Do you feel it is a valid national
14	policy to be independent with regard to the agricultural
15	and products grown?
16	A It is a valid objective. I don't know that it
17	is a viable one.
18	Q You indicated before that there might
19	be some policies that were bigger than home rule, and I
20	believe you indicated something like a state, region, or
21	national policy.
22	A Yes.
23	Q You are saying that it might be a
24	reasonable national policy to hope to be independent in
25	agriculture, but it is not viable?
	It is a statistical statistical dependence of the statistical statis Statistical statistical statisticae statis

Ĺ

	Mann-cross 87
1	A It might not be. I don't know.
2	Q Do you think that it would be less
3	viable if we had used up vacant agricultural land which is
4	presently devoted to agriculture?
5	A I have to enlarge on the answer to that.
6	The agricultural land is reverting more rapidly to wilder-
7	ness than it is to urbanization.
8	Q Are you aware of that specifically in
9	Middlesex County?
10	A No, I'm not aware of that specifically in
11	Middlesex County. I'm aware of it specifically for the
12	northeastern coast of the United States.
13	Q Do you know whether that statement is
14	valid with regard to Middlesex County?
15	A No.
16	Q You also indicated on questions from
17	more than one attorney that soil bearing capacity in effect
18	was not a factor that you would take into account in doing
19	a fair share plan. Is that correct?
20	THE COURT: Soil bearing capacity?
21	THE WITNESS: The term is ambiguous.
22	Soil bearing capacity is a basis for
23	THE COURT: Wait a minute, Doctor.
24	I think that he talked about bearing capacity,
25	bearing capacity of the land. Is that correct?

1	THE WITNESS: Yes.
2	THE COURT: All right. You may ask him
3	a question about that.
4	Q Did you indicate, to correct the ques-
5	tion, that the bearing capacity of land was not a factor
6	that you would put into a fair share plan?
7	A I did.
8	Q You also indicated the word aquifer.
9	Is that correct?
10	A That's correct.
11	Q Would it be fair to say that has some-
12	thing to do with the water intake or re-charge area?
13	A That's correct.
14	Q Are you aware of where the aquifers
15	are in the county of Middlesex?
16	A No, I'm not.
17	Q You indicated that one of the reasons
18	you wouldn't include some of these factors in an allocation
19	or a fair share plan was that they were not adequately
20	documented at the present time. Is that a fair statement?
21	A Adequately documented? Well, no, that's not a
22	fair statement.
23	Q Did you state that you would not include
24	aquifers as a factor in coming up with a fair share plan?
25	A I did.
. 1	<ul> <li>A set of the set of</li></ul>

	n se a la construcción de la constr En esta de la construcción de la con
1	Q Did you state that the adequacy of
2	our knowledge concerning aquifers might be a reason not to
3	consider them?
4	A Yes.
5	Q Are you aware of the studies made by
6	the Middlesex County Planning Board concerning the location
7	of aquifers in the county?
8	A No, I'm not aware of these studies in detail.
9	Q Are you aware of the comprehensive
10	master plan title 21, the Middlesex County Planning Board
11	series entitled Long Range Comprehensive Plan Alternative?
12	A Yes, I'm aware of that document.
13	Q Have you ever examined that document to
14	see where the aquifers are in the county of Middlesex?
15	A Yes, I have looked at that.
16	Q And have you ever examined the plan to
17	see where we have highly productive soils in the county of
18	Middlesex?
19	A Yes, I have looked at that.
20	Q And specifically I am going to show you
21	the map opposite Page 11 and indicate, if you will, please,
22	if you have ever examined this particular map in Title 21?
23	A Yes, I have examined that map.
24	Q And do you feel that the county planning
25	board in this particular document has attempted to indicate

	Mann-cross 90
1	where among other things the major aquifers and the highly
2	productive soils are?
3	A I agreed that they have attempted to, yes.
4	Q And yet you feel notwithstanding the
5	designation on a map of where these things are located
6	according to the County Planning Board, that aquifers and
7	highly productive soils should not be considered in coming
8	up with a fair share plan?
9	A That's correct. It is correct.
10	Q Do you feel that an area's susceptibility
11	to flooding is a factor that should be considered in coming
12	up with a fair share plan?
13	A Only in that you should not build anything in
14	areas that are very apt to flood frequently.
15	Q And yet that wasn't one of the factors?
16	THE COURT: Excuse me, Mr. Busch.
17	Does that fit into your category of a factor,
18	as a factor of the availability of land?
19	THE WITNESS: Yes, it would.
20	THE COURT: Availability of land for
21	building purposes?
22	THE WITNESS: Yes.
23	THE COURT: That's where it would fit.
24	Q Yet you would not include among the
25	factors in coming up with the fair share plan whether a
· · · · · ·	

	91
1	particular area generally was susceptible to flooding,
2	would you?
3	A Again in terms of the availability of land, that's
4	exactly the way that it would be included. If an area is
5	in a high risk flood area, and I don't mean the 5,000-year
6	flood cycle, then it would be eliminated from available land.
7	Q So that you would subtract such land
8	from the total land area available?
9	A Yes.
10	Q Would you consider proximity to
11	employment a factor to go into a fair share plan?
12	A Yes.
13	Q That doesn't show up in any of the
14	three factors we first discussed, does it?
15	A In the density of the work force.
16	You see, the population, all of these factors
17	are fairly complex factors.
18	Q So that you would include proximity
19	to employment under density of activity?
20	A Yes.
21	Q All right.
22	THE COURT: Well, I think that I want
23	to ask you to clarify this. You are talking
24	about a fair share housing formula for an area.
25	Is that right?

1	THE WITNESS: Yes.	
2	THE COURT: So that although municipality	
3	"A" might have very few jobs, if some municipality	
4	in the area, "B, C, and D" had density of employ-	
5	ment, a high density of employment, that would	
6	be a factor to consider in municipality "A"	
7	as well as 'B, C, and D".	
8	Is that what you are saying?	
9	THE WITNESS: That's right.	
10	Q Would you be interested not just in	: : :
11	the proximity of employment to housing, but in the character	
12	or nature of the jobs available in that employment?	
13	A Yes, I would.	
. 14	Q Would you attempt to see that persons	
15	of low and moderate income are somewhere the jobs which	
16	would be likely to be filled by those persons?	
17	A Yes.	
18	Q And if in fact studies showed that	
19	white collar jobs would be generated in one area, would that	
20	be a factor to determine where toput the low and moderate	
21	income housing?	
22	A Except that these things are not that predictable	
23	over time. I'm not sure that it can be that way.	
24	Q Plans at best are estimated guesses.	
25	Is that right?	
	$\mathbf{u}$ , the second se	

. 1	A That's right.	
2	Q And planners are no better than somewhat	
3	educated guessers who have a data bank to rely upon?	
4	A That's correct.	
5	Q No way scientific are they?	
6	A That's not correct.	
7	Q Isn't it a fact that the Vernon Study	
8	in 1960, to which you made reference, in fact has proven to	
9	be far optimistic, far too optimistic as to the growth	
10	patterns in this area?	
11	A Yes.	
12	Q That was called metropolis 1985?	
13	A Yes.	
14	Q And sometimes referred to as the	
15	Harvard Study?	
16	A Not by me.	
17	Q Do you know the population prediction	
18	that the Vernon Study made for the county of Middlesex for	
19	the year 1985?	
20	A No, I don't have that figure.	
21	Q Would it surprise you if I suggested	
22	it was in excess of one million?	
23	A No.	
24	Q Are you aware of the present 1976	
25	prediction of population for the county by the county planning	

L

1	board?
2	A No, I don't know those predictions.
3	Q For 1985, would it surprise you if I
4	suggested that the figure was 766 thousand?
5	A No.
6	Q Would you agree that that would be a
7	major margin of error between predictions, although not by
8	the same bodies?
9	A It's not bad, given the state of the art.
10	Q In other words, so that if in 1960
11	the professional from Harvard looked forward through the
12	crystal ball and saw 25 years hence and predicted in excess
13	of one million, you are saying it is not bad if our predic-
14	tions are down to 766 thousand?
15	A I'm saying that we use the same techniques that
16	weather forecasters use statistically.
17	Q You are saying we really can't count
18	too much on plan projections, can we?
19	A We need them, but we need some area of certainty;
20	but we almost always know that the margin of error is going
21	to be large, including the present Middlesex projections.
22	Q Okay. You agree that in your field
23	you are also required, to a certain extent, to predict or to
24	project into the future?
25	A Yes.

	n de la construcción de la constru Nota de la construcción de la constr
1	Q And if the defendant municipalities
2	which are represented here today were to enable high density
3	development in areas presently vacant, would the result be
4	by your predictions to have people from the center cities
5	move out to these municipalities, at least in part?
6	A In part.
7	Q And would you anticipate other in-
8	migration from other parts of the county or region?
9	A Yes.
10	Q And would you consider possibly that
11	some movement would take place within the municipalities
12	themselves?
13	A Yes.
14	Q If persons from the center cities were
15	to move out to the municipalities I'm speaking of, could
16	we also assume that housing might be renovated or restored
17	in the center cities in part?
18	A In part, but that's really complicated.
19	Q If in fact the housing were restored
20	in the center cities, this would add to the density of what
21	we have already considered the densely populated state in
22	the country.
23	Isn't that correct?
24	A Hypothetically, yes.
25	Q And just to clarify prior testimony, if

1 I were to suggest categorically that New Jersey passed 2 Rhode Island in density per acre or per square mile in 1960. 3 would you contradict that statement? 4 No. 5 Q So that if in fact the housing were 6 restored in the center city, we would be adding to the popu-7 lation of the most densely populated state in the country. 8 Is that correct? 9 Yes. 10 On the other hand, if that housing in Q 11 the center city were not rehabilitated or renovated and were 12 turned into parking lots or just left vacant, would we not 13 have a ghost town effect in the center cities? 14 We do now. A 15 Wouldn't we be exacerbating the situ-Q 16 ation by encouraging the people who live in the center cities 17 by moving to the suburbs? 18 They want to get out so much that there No. 19 isn't much you could do one way or the other to change their 20 minds about that. I must enlarge on that to the point that there 21 would be a time when the central land market will come back, 22 when the price of the land goes down to the level where it is 23 useful to tear down the buildings on a commercial basis. 24 Then there will be some rebuilding. But the best 25

	Mann-cross 97
1	estimates that this will be a considerably lower density
2	than at present.
3	Q In the meantime, we would have a time
4	lag?
5	A Yes.
6	Q Where we would have vacant stores and
7	vacant apartments in the center city?
8	A As we do now.
9	Q And it would be increased, would it
10	not, if the national and regional trend showed that there
11	was a dramatic drop in the in-migration to the region?
12	A The trend of dispersal I think would continue
13	far past the point where overall decline had set in.
14	Q Are you aware of recent national pro-
15	jections by the Bureau of Census with regard to the migra-
16	tion out of the industrialized northeast into what they
17	called the Sun Belt?
18	A Yes.
19	Q To the south and west?
20	A Yes.
21	Q Do you generally agree with the
22	figures that have been handed out or with the general con-
23	cept of what is happening in this country today?
24	A Whose general concept?
25	Q The Bureau of Census, which came out

1	with a report in January of 1976 showing growth in what they
2	call the Sun Belt states and a retarded growth rate for the
3	industrialized northeast.
4	A I accept their data. I don't know that I have
5.	to accept any concept that they have.
6	Q Isn't part of the problem with regard
7	to the time lag that we just spoke of, getting the White
8	middle class to move back to the center cities?
9	A I don't think that's putting it properly. I
10	don't think that getting the White middle class to move back
11	to the center cities is the way of thinking about it, about
12	the problem.
13	It is the new growth, the new net growth that's
14	going to be attracted to the center cities. It is clear
15	that some white persons living outside of central cities
16	may well be attracted to the center city when it starts to
17	come back as an attractive area, but it may be part of the
18	question, but it isn't very much of it, I think.
19	Q You agree, though, that during the
20	time lag, the situation would remain as is or possibly even
21	worse. Is that possibly true?
22	A Yes.
23	Q Now, Dr. Mann, with regard to some of
24	your comments concerning municipal and state and county
25	boundaries, is it your feeling that the existence of these
	Helipping and the providence of the second state of the second state of the second state of the second state of The second state of the second s

1	artificially created boundaries has in some way resulted in
2	dispersal?
3	A No.
4	Q In fact, that has had very little to
5	
	do with it. Is that correct?
6	A That's what I said.
7	Q And the ring structure has developed
8	without regard to the artificial lines on the map?
9	A By and large.
10	Q And would you be in favor of abolishing
11	home rule if we could achieve the end legislatively that you
12	suggested on direct testimony could be done either legis-
13	latively or judicially?
14	A Yes, I think so.
15	Q Do you feel that home rule at the
16	present time is an impediment to achieving the goals which
17	you have suggested?
18	A It is an impediment, yes.
19	Q And
20	THE COURT: Your questions of home
21	rule are specifically as to land use control?
22	MR.BUSCH: As to land use control.
23	THE COURT: You are not talking about
24	police functions and things of that sort?
25	MR.BUSCH: No, I'm not.

	11
1	I think that Dr. Mann understood
2	that.
3	THE WITNESS: I understood it exactly
4	in that context.
5	THE COURT: All right.
6	Q Do you feel the fact that the Legisla-
7	tors have to be elected by a constituency is an impediment
8	to solving this problem legislatively?
9	A It simply works in the political process to
10	make it politically impossible.
11	That's the sense of my comments.
12	Q So that you would tend to agree with
13	the statement that the legislators could not come up with a
14	fair share regional plan perhaps because of political con-
15	siderations?
16	A No, I don't think that follows.
17	Q Don't you conceive the entire problem
18	we are discussing today, Dr. Mann, as a legislative problem
19	rather than a judicial problem?
20	A No.
21	Q Have you given thought as to how a
22	court could actually enforce an order creating a regional
23	plan?
24	A A little bit.
25	Q Have you given thought to exactly what
i	

1	powers a court has in order to impose upon administrative
2	bodies the duty to carry out a plan?
3	A Yes, I have given some thought to that.
4	Q Wouldn't the power of the court to
- <b>5</b>	impose upon the bodies to carry out a plan require some
6	enabling legislation?
7	A I don't believe so.
8	Q Is not the problem one of general
9	application to people in a region?
10	A I don't understand the sense of the question.
11	Q The fair share plan which you were
12	discussing, in fact, would affect equally everyone in a
13	region. Isn't that correct?
14	A Yes.
15	Q And isn't this the type of resolution
16	that generally should be handled in a legislative rather
17	than a judicial manner?
18	A Generally, yes.
19	MR. BUSCH: Nothing further. Thank you.
20	THE COURT: Mr. Lerner, cross-examine.
21	
22	n se
23	
24	
25	
1	$\mathbb{P}_{\mathcal{A}}$ , where $\mathcal{A}$ is the set of

T7

CROSS-EXAMINATION	ΒY	MR.	LERNER:

1	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. LERNER:
2	Q Getting back to a point that was raised
3	by Mr. Busch. It is my understanding of your comment that
4	there will be an evolutionary process concerning the center
5	city. That will go through a period of dormant and hope-
6	fully a period of resurgence. Is that correct?
7	A Yes.
8	Q And that resurgence will take place
9	only after the economic values in the center city fall to
10	a level where they then become economically attractive?
11	A That's correct.
12	Q Is that in a free marketplace?
13	A A Moderated free market, yes.
14	Q Who do you envision as controlling
15	to any extent the land values or the purchase prices thereof?
16	A That will be largely a market function, but
17	there will be enough federal, state subsidies involved in
18	it that somehow it will be entirely impossible to discern
19	how much is free market and how much is subsidized.
20	Q Do you envision the federal or state
21	purchasing the property from the present owner thereof?
22	A They have done that. I think that they will
23	do less of that.
24	Q What do you envision then happening
25	to the asset values being held by the individuals and/or

1	banks that may be left holding these properties?
2	A Well, they will depreciate.
3	Q And in the time lag, would you envision
4	some of these holders being wiped out?
5	A Yes.
6	Q The purpose, sir, is to move the
7	people out or give them a place to live outside of the
8	city, as I understand it?
9	A I'm sorry, I don't understand that.
10	THE COURT: Neither do I, Doctor.
11	Excuse me, Mr. Lerner. I don't believe the
12	question is, as it is phrased, understandable.
13	MR. LERNER: I will rephrase the
14	question.
15	Q We went on the premise earlier that a
16	power greater than the municipality, for example, the
17	federal government, could decide that a highway could be
18	built in a certain area, is that true, transcending munici-
19	pal boundaries?
20	A Not as a premise. We were talking about it as
21	a point of fact.
22	Q And as a fact, the federal government
23	in its present form offers some inducement to a factory and/
24	or plant locating along said highway?
25	A We have established that in reference to federal

	Mann-cross 104
1	taxes.
2	Q As a fact?
3	A As a fact.
4	Q And do you accept as a fact that
5	people should be located, as far as their living quarters,
6	in close proximity to their place of employment as a fact?
7	A It is a should proposition. How can I accept
8	it as a fact?
9	THE COURT: I think that's so,
10	Mr. Lerner.
11	Q Is it part of your premise that the
12	housing should be located in easy availability to the job
13	market?
14	A In reasonable access, but not cheek by jowl.
15	MR. LEFKOWITZ: What is that, your
16	Honor?
17	THE COURT: Not cheek by jowl.
18	Q You indicated that one of the consid-
19	erations that were not heretofore considered but in the last
20	two years have been of prime consideration, if I may para-
21	phrase you, is the energy factor, did you not?
22	A Yes.
23	Q The cost of transportation of moving
24	people to their jobs?
25	A Yes.

Ľ

· · ·	
1	Q So that cheek to jowl is in fact a
2	desired result, is it not, in view of an energy crisis?
3	A No.
4	THE COURT: Well, we are introducing
5	a term that has no fixed definition here,
6	really.
7	What do you mean by that, absolute
8	proximity or, let us say, reasonable proximity?
9	MR. LERNER: Is the Court asking me
10	the question or the witness?
11	THE COURT: Rephrase your question.
12	MR. LERNER: I was trying to use the
13	phraseology of the witness, your Honor.
14	THE COURT: Rephrase your question.
15	Q It is my understanding, Doctor, that
16	at a time prior to 1973, energy was not considered, or the
17	use of energy was not considered a prime factor in the
18	location of homes to jobs.
19	A Not as important as it is now.
20	Q It became important when the nation
21	was faced with what we term an energy crisis?
22	A That's correct.
23	Q And then we are still suffering under
24	the affects of that energy crisis, are we not?
25	A Yes.

1	Q And even though we have available
2	supplies costing us more?
3	A Yes.
4	Q And in fact some industries are faced
5	with a possibility of going out of business today because
6	of the cost of energy. Isn't that true?
7	A Yes.
8	Q So that the location of the homes to
9	jobs is really of some concern to a planner?
10	A Yes.
11	Q Theoretically, the higher the cost of
12	energy, the closer the job should be to the home.
13	Is that not so, theoretically?
14	A Up to a point.
15	
15	Q Is there a point where you say that
	the job should not be close to the home?
17	A Yes, to the point where we have problems of
18	environmental nuisance.
19	Q What would they be? What would
20	constitute an environmental nuisance?
21	A It seems to me that this is a point that's
22	well established in the law, and I didn't suppose that I
23	would lecture on nuisance law; but the nuisance law has to
24	do with noise, has to do with smoke, has to do with heat
25	generation in some cases.
- ((	In the second s second second se second second s second second s second second se
Ŀ

.	
1	It is when the direct environmental affects
2	of the industrial activity have a deleterious affect on
3	the residents nearby if it is too close.
4	Q Would you think that the federal
5	government has attempted to limit and/or define noise
6	pollution?
7	A Yes.
8	Q Air pollution?
9	A Yes.
10	Q Would they be considered factors in
11	overall planning?
12	A Yes.
13	Q Would it surprise you to know that
14	the Cancer Institute of the State of New Jersey declared
15	that cancer deaths occur in New Jersey at a higher rate
16	than any other state in the country?
17	A No, it wouldn't surprise me at all.
18	Q To what do you attribute that to?
19	A Combination of factors. I read that, and when
20	I first read it, I thought of driving through Elizabeth.
21	I thought it was the particular pollution of the petroleum
22	industries and that particular belt of New Jersey which
23	had a lasting impression on me.
24	I would say that the air pollution of the con-
25	centration of refineries in that part of New Jersey probably

F

	() a second s
1	are very heavy influences on this type of thing, and the
2	combination of fairly heavy automobile usage both by
3	in-state residents and people driving through contributes
4	to it.
5	I suppose that the smoking rate perhaps is
6	higher here because of the nervousness of certain aspects
7	of life which might be contributing to it.
8	Do you want me to speculate any further?
9	Q I didn't ask you to speculate. I
10	assume that all the reasons that you were giving are based
11	upon your observations in a professional capacity as a
12	planner.
13	A Except that I am not testifying as an
14	environmental health specialist, and so I can't testify
15	to these precise linkages.
16	Q It would constitute an integral part?
17	A You asked me if I would be surprise, and I said
18	that I wouldn't.
19	Q You also spent some time in New Jersey?
20	A Yes.
21	Q And your observations were personal as
22	opposed to an abstract sense? You actually saw these things
23	with your own eyes?
24	A Yes.
25	Q When people discuss a planned community,

Ma	nn-	-crc	SS

1	do they envision it as satisfying all the needs of the
2	community itself?
3	What I mean by that, I am thinking of a town
4	like Columbia, Maryland, where they would envision an
5	area devoted to industrial use or an area devoted to
6	residential use and an area devoted to manufacturing.
7	Would that be the Utopian concept?
8	A It would be an unrealistic concept, since none
9	of the planned unit communities in the modern world are
10	really self-sufficient.
11	Q If mone of the planned unit communities
12	are self-sufficient, is there any solution to making them
13	so in your opinion?
14	THE COURT: You don't need to answer
15	that. I don't believe that's relevant to the
16	case, Mr. Lerner.
17	Q Is there any such thing as a totally
18	planned community?
19	A For all intents and purposes, yes, there are
20	totally planned communities.
21	Q Would they depend upon the ability
22	of that municipality or entity to function in the general
23	market?
24	A No, except perhaps in some isolated instances
25	in Yugoslavia.
	Here and the second second In the second

1	Q So that in effect is it a hard thing
2	to do?
3	A Yes.
4	Q In America?
5	A Yes.
6	Q According to your concept of fair
7	share in response to Mr. Busch's question, it would be the
8	hope to move people, as I understand it, or induce people
9	to move from one area, let's say, a center city to an out-
10	lying area? Did I understand you correctly?
11	A No, I don't believe so. It is simply a question
12	of providing opportunities if they do choose to do that.
13	It isn't a question of inducing anybody to move.
14	Q Would that also then not entail a
15	relocation of the job?
16	A No. In most cases, it would not. We know that
17	population follows employment rather than the other way
18	around. That's one of the bases, the dynamics of metropoli-
19	tan decentralization, and we would suppose that the people
20	who moved into this housing would be simply filling out
21	their place in the market by moving closer to their place
22	of work and lessening their transportation costs.
23	Q Would not then the free development
24	of industrial land sculpture the free development of

25 residential land?

1	A As it does in an enlarged metropolitan context.
2	Q So that where the job first moves the
3	housing follows?
4	A Yes.
5	Q Does it also depend upon the trans-
6	portation network?
7	A Yes.
8	Q Would you consider in your professional
9	capacity that public transportation as being the link in
10	that development?
11	A Yes.
12	Q And an integral link? Does your
13	concept ascribe any responsibility for the providing of
14	that transportation link, who would have the responsibility
15	of providing it?
16	A Many different arrangements are possible.
17	There can be a municipal bus company. There can be regional.
18	Q Would it be provided by the municipality?
19	Is that what you are suggesting?
20	A Yes.
21	Q All right.
22	A I'm simply talking about some of the arrangements
23	that exist. I'm not speculating. There are regional
24	transportation networks, and there are more localized ones,
25	and there are some very, very neighborhood, almost, type of
	Herein and a start of the contract of the start of the st

	Mann-cross 123
1	A Yes.
2	Q And is there one particular profes-
3	sional organization let me put it this way: Strike that
4	out.
5	What is the main professional organization for
6	planners?
7	A The main organization of professional planners
8	is the American Institute of Planners.
9	Q And for short, that is occasionally
10	called AIP?
11	A Yes, it is.
12	Q And the AIP has how did you become a
13	member of the AIP?
14	A You apply for membership and there's an examina-
15	tion procedure. In order to be able to qualify for the
16	examination, you have to have a combination of education and
17	experience that demonstrates some capacity in the field,
18	and then there's an examination procedure and then you
19	become a member of the Institute.
20	Q And does the educational requirement
21	include a graduate degree in planning?
22	A No. The educational requirements include a
23	combination of experience and education such that a
24	graduate degree in urban planning is worth two years of
25	professional experience.

L

1	Q So that if a person just had a socialogy
2	degree and maybe a half year of undergraduate work in
3	planning, could he become a member of the AIP?
4	A After a suitable amount of experience and passing
5	the examination, yes.
6	Q Now, in the field of zoning, Dr. Mann,
7	would it be fair to say that zoning is a part of planning?
8	A Zoning is a means of implementing planning.
9	It's accurate to say that it's part of the planning of
10	the urban and regional planning process.
11	Q Would it be fair to say that in respect
12	to zoning, that's one particular field that planners would
13	be expert in?
14	A It's a field that most planners know something
15	about.
16	Q As distinct from an economist or sociolo-
17	gist?
18	A Yes.
19	Q Now, would it be fair to say that one
20	function that a planner could de would be to analyze
21	zoning ordinances?
22	A Not usually.
23	Q No? They wouldn't analyze zoning
24	ordinances?
25	A No, that isn't the some planners do, but that
	II. See a second de la seconda de la sec Nome de la seconda de la se La seconda de la seconda de

Mann	-c	ro.	SS
------	----	-----	----

1	isn't a general designation of the work program of a	
2	planner.	
3	Q Well, in the profession you say planners	
4	do deal with zoning ordinances?	
5	A Yes.	
6	Q Very often they will give advice in	
7	respect to what provisions go into zoning ordinances?	
8	A Yes.	
9	Q And then isn't it true that they would	
10	be the best profession to analyze whether a particular	
11	zoning ordinance is exclusionary or not?	
12	A I think that's true.	
13	Q In determining whether a particular	
14	zoning ordinance is exclusionary or not, would it be fair	
15	to say that a planner would have to look at more than just	
16	the bare face provisions of the zoning ordinance?	
17	A Yes.	
18	Q And what else would he have to look at	
19	or know in respect to a zoning ordinance to determine if it	
20	was exclusionary?	
21	A The would have to know the detailed provisions	
22	and the way that they work, including the extent to which	
23	it was likely to be enforced. He would also have to know	
24	the tie-in of the zoning ordinance to the comprehensive	
25	and general plan, the extent to which it was dealing with	
I		

	and a second second ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■ ■
1	provisions there and to that linkage into subdivision
2	controls.
3	You would also have to realize all of the
4	tie-ins with what other authorities were doing on matters
5	that were touched upon in the ordinance, the health
6	commission, the building inspector, town engineer, if
7	there were one, the sanitation department, if there was a
8	separate sanitation department.
9	It really requires understanding how the
10	zoning ordinance is going to fit into the total fabric of
11	the way that a town runs its process of controlling land
12	use changes.
13	Q Would he have to be aware of the actual
14	land uses in the town?
15	A Yes.
16	Q That's basic, actually?
17	A Well, you would have to do that to even under-
18	stand what the zoning ordinance was about.
19	MR. SPRITZER: I don't think that I
20	have any other questions.
21	
22	
23	
24	THE COURT: Mr. Johnson?
25	
ļ	Minera da la construcción de la co Construcción de la construcción de l

	Mann-cross 127
1	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. JOHNSON:
2	Q Dr. Mann, I note from the resume that
3	was marked for identification that you are presently working
4	on developing criteria for good professional practice in
5	urban and regional planning as a result of your associ-
6	ation with the American Institute of Planners.
7	Is that correct?
8	A That's correct.
9	Q And have you developed those criteria
10	at this point yet?
11	A No. I have been working on it.
12	Q And in your work in developing them,
13	have you isolated and identified some of those criteria?
14	A Some of them, yes.
15	Q Could you give them to us, please?
16	A We have been trying to identify what is the
17	knowledge level that it would take to certify a professional
18	planner at the national level, and that would mean at a
19	level of certification over and above membership in the
20	American Institute of Planners.
21	We have been looking at the knowledge areas
22	and the skill areas that we believe can be made to stand up
23	to identify the professional activities of urban and
24	regional planning.
25	This is a committee activity; and unless I'm

Mann-o	cros	SS

	Mann-cross 128
1	instructed to discuss it in great detail, I would not like
2	to reveal in an open forum all of the aspects that are
3	being discussed in this committee.
4	Q All right. Let's ignore the committee
5	and try to concentrate on your opinion as to what you
6	consider to be relevant with respect to knowledge levels
7	in order to classify someone as having sufficient knowledge
8	in the field.
9	A Yes. I think that the two major areas that
10	I would consider the most important is the knowledge of how
11	urban complexes work. It means the nature of the city and
12	what are the dynamics of growth and change and some of the
13	matters that we have been talking about today as kind of
14	basic fundamental knowledge areas of urban planners.
15	The second side of it is the knowledge of
16	planning processes, and these are on one level decision-
17	making processes, and on another level rather socio-
18	political processes in which planning inevitably takes
19	place in society.
20	There are, in addition, a number of things
21	about the history and the details of the planning move-
22	ment that would be included, but I would not insist that
23	everyone who is called an urban planner be a specialist,
24	let's say, in zoning law.
25	The diversity of the profession has reached a

	$\mathbf{H}^{1}$ is the second seco
1	point where that wouldn't be appropriate to say that every
2	planner is a specialist in zoning law or even in land use
3	regulations.
4	There are in addition a series of skill areas
5	that I think are very important to planners, and many of
6	these center around communication ability, the ability to
7	communicate and to synthesize ideas in a way that would
8	aid decision-making in local and regional government.
9	These I think are the main skill areas and
10	knowledge areas that I would look to.
11	Q You developed the examination that is
12	used in New Jersey for testing professional planners,
13	did you not?
14	A Yes, I did.
15	Q Are you presently developing an
16	examination to be used by the American Institute of
17	Planners or has one already been developed?
18	A There is one in existence, but I'm partici-
19	pating along with this committee in developing a new one.
20	Q Do you feel that this type of a test
21	is a valuable tool to use to screen the applicants and to
22	determine whether or not they are really qualified to be
23	admitted into these groups?
24	A It's extremely valuable in the knowledge side
25	and probably helpful in the skill side in terms of the
1	

	Mann-cross
1	sheer ability to perform as good, effective urban and
2	regional planners.
3	Q The tests that you developed in New
4	Jersey, that test is designed to ascertain the educational
5	background and experience of the applicants?
6	A No. That was a different kind of test.
7	Q What does the New Jersey test specif-
8	ically aim to do?
9	A The New Jersey test strictly parallels the
10	existing planning legislation in the state of New Jersey
11	that covers these materials that are defined in that
12	legislation.
13	I should say that we shouldn't be using the
14	present tense on this, since I have not been administering
15	that test and had no contact with it since 1971.
16	The present test may be entirely different, but
17	I want that understood so that I am not testifying to some-
18	thing that I don't know about.
19	Q You indicated in your direct testimony
20	that one of the problems that results from the urbanization
21	of land is the disadvantages to the well-being of resi-
22	dents in the health and safety areas.
23	Can you elaborate on what some of those dis-
23	advantages in the health area would be?
25	A YEs. There have been cases where people have

1	urbanized in such a way that their neighbors were eseenti-
2	ally drinking the sewer effluent of another house, and
3	there have been cases of disease.
4	This is another example.
5	. Q What about safety?
6	A In the case of safety, that the way that a sub-
7	division is laid out sometimes will produce a particularly
8	dangerous intersection, so that you have very high
9	mortality rates at that intersection over time that
10	requires corrective action. That's an example.
11	MR. JOHNSON: I have no further
12	questions, Judge.
13	THE COURT: All right. Mr. Booream?
14	Do you have any questions?
15	
16	
17	
18	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. BOOREAM?
19	Dr. Mann, you testified on the problem
20	of urban dispersal and given some factors to be considered
21	in the allocation of housing. But isn't it true that more
22	is involved in the solution of this problem than just
23	establishing a fair share of housing?
24	A Yes.
25	Q And industry would be co-related to

2

Α

that establishment of the housing?

Yes.

3 Q In general terms, what would you pro4 pose to the legislature or to the Court as to the solution
5 to this problem?

My recommendation, if I were presently advising 6 Α on new legislation in this area of the state of New Jersey, 7 would be that you designate a series of metropolitan impact 8 areas, and within these you would have county government 9 or some similarly sized area; and I suspect that I would 10 recommend county government be empowered to do the basic 11 planning studies and make the recommendations that would 12 be mandatory on the municipalities, unless there were 13 some review procedure whereby it could be shown that an 14 unfair allocation had taken place. 15

I would, in reference to your discussion of the role of industry, say that part of the process might well be the monitoring of any changes in the location of the foci of employment so that we are not simply reacting to what happened five years ago but are keeping track of the dynamics of industrial and major service location.

Q You would then designate industries
that could come into the area or that industries would have
to remain in this area and could not move out of the area?
A Well, you can't forbid them to move out, but,

		Mann-cross 133
	1	yes, I would recommend that industrial zoning be done on a
	2	similar sized area.
	3	Q Nor could you prevent them from
	4	moving in. Is that correct?
	5	A You could if you had made the decision and if
	6	you had enforceable land use regulations at the level area
	7	that I am talking about.
	8	In fact, you probably would have more power in
	9	controlling them because you would be dealing with a larger
	10	technical staff at that level and have more expertise and
	11	could publish your case more fully in fighting off some of
	12	the corporations.
	13	Q Aren't you, in effect, talking about
	14	a glorified master plan for an entire area as a solution?
•	15	A I don't think that that would be necessary,
	16	but it would be consistent with the concept if there were
	17	a decision to have a full master plan for the area, and
	18	that would be consistent with the idea.
	19	Q Merely a determination of housing
	20	needs or fair share of the housing would not solve the
•	21	problem?
	22	A I agree.
	23	Q And at best this would be a short-term
	24	plan. How long would it take to implement such a plan as
	25	this?
	H	

1	A Well, I think that the horizon that we ought
2	to be using in this kind of planning is possibly five to
3	six years which has been set wisely inthe New Jersey Planning
4	and Enabling Legislation.
5	When you make a plan, you have to see far in
6	the future, but you review it very carefully every six
7	years. That's the kind of horizon we ought to be talking
8	about.
9	Q In effect it might be outmoded by the
10	time it was implemented?
11	A You would be revising the plan. It might be
12	outdated. It probably wouldn't be totally outdated.
13	MR. BOOREAM: I have no further
14	questions, your Honor.
15	THE COURT: Mr. Farino?
16	MR. FARINO: Yes, your Honor.
17	
18	n senten er en
19	
20	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. FARINO:
21	Q Dr. Mann, in the course of your prior
22	cross-examination, factors to be considered in the defini-
23	tion of fair share allocation were discussed, among which
24	was included the availability of vacant land.
25	What would you consider to be unavailable

1 || vacant land?

A Well, unavailable vacant land would be land
that had been, it would be land in a series of categories.
One of these was your clear environmental critical areas,
such as your cranberry bogs that we have talked about,
where you really can't -- it is unbuildable in the sense
that it would never be possible to use that land quite
that way.

9 Your short-term flood plain would be taken10 out of vacant land.

The vacant land that is being held by a public body with an intent to tuse so that it is not available for development would be taken out, in my calculation.

Not everyone would do that, but I would think
it is only fair to take out major public holdings where
it is not simply being held, but there's an intention to
use it so that there is no chance that it is going back into
the private market.

I would exclude the land that is on slopes
of more than seventeen percent grade. I think fifteen
percent grade is still buildable. It is a different
technical difference of opinion, but it is clear that
certain steep areas simply cannot be built because of the
dangers of that type of construction.

I think that those--

25

1	
1	MR. GRUBER: I didn't hear the last
2	part of the answer.
3	THE WITNESS: Because of the dangers
4	of that type of construction, construction on
5	extremely steep slopes.
6	Essentially, to categorize it rapidly,
7	it is exclusion of the areas for very clear-
8	cut environmental reasons which are not going
9	to be allowed for construction and which are
10	taken out of the private land market by a clear-
11	but public action so that it isn't realistic
12	to think of them as being available for
13	development.
14	Q With respect to agricultural land,
15	Dr. Mann, would you make a distinction between woodland
16	and farmland?
17	A I don't think so.
18	Q What about with respect to farmland
19	which is being actively bearing produce?
20	A Not in the state of New Jersey.
21	Q Would you attribute any value to the
22	dual utility of farmland, namely its produce-bearing
23	capability and its preservation of open land?
24	A Only in the preservation of open land if it is
25	also justified by some type of critical environmental

considerations.

1 2 Dr. Mann, are you familiar with the Q 3 Farmland Assessment Act by which particular properties are 4 given special tax treatment? 5 In general. A 6 Well, do you agree with such treatment? Q <sup>`</sup>7 A No. 8 Q You do not? 9 А No. 10 Q You feel that such treatment has been 11 abused, particularly in New Jersey? 12 Α Yes. 13 You do. Okay. Dr. Mann, you spoke Q 14 about the condoning of the use of land for agricultural 15 purposes if the land was peculiarly adapted. For instance, you mentioned avocados. If a 16 17 piece of property was not so peculiarly adapted, and in 18 order to achieve a fair share allocation for a particular piece of property, it was required that all active farmland 19 be elminated, would you condone such a policy? 20 I can say no because it's a nonsense question 21 Α in the sense that we would never reach that point, since 22 agriculture is going out of production more rapidly than 23 it is being demanded for urbanization. I think that's true 24 for the state of New Jersey as a whole, without being able 25

1	to testify to it in Middlesex County.
2	I think that's still true.
3	Q Dr. Mann, would you attach any value
4	to the preservation of active farmland, particularly in
5	connection with the Boston-Washington, DC corridor for
6	the benefit of children to view active farming operations?
7	A I think that the internationalthe interstate
8	travel is free enough that people could go to other areas
9	of the country to see a farm if we really needed such
10	national purpose to have urbanization concentrated here.
11	Q One last question, Dr. Mann. In the
12	discussion of some of the ecological factors associated
13	with land, I believe you indicated that it is your opinion
14	that many of these factors were inescapable of precise
15	measure. Is that correct?
16	A Yes.
17	Q What do you base your conclusion on?
18	A On the basis of review of a number of resource
19	assessment studies that have been carried out in the last
20	few years; and going over these and analyzing methodology
21	in some detail, I have reached the conclusion that the
22	state of the art is in a word pretentious.
23	We are pretending that we know a lot of things
24	that we don't really know, and some of the measurement
25	scales that are being used in these things are quite far
I	

	$\mathbf{n}$
1	off base. A lot more work needs to be done before I'm
2	convinced that this is as scientific as it pretends to be.
3	MR. FARINO: Thank you.
4	THE COURT: We'll take a recess.
5	(A recess is taken.)
6	<pre>x * * * *</pre>
7	
8	THE COURT: Mr. Lefkowitz?
9	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. LEFKOWITZ:
10	Q Doctor, in your direct examination,
11	you used the term urban county region. When you used that
12	term, is it a term of art?
13	A I didn't use the term urban county region.
14	Q You didn't?
15	A No, I used the term urban county.
16	Q When you used the term urban county,
17	is that a term of art as defined anywhere?
18	A No. It means simply a county which is urban.
19	Q And then is it a fair statement,
20	Doctor, that you said that the urban county and urban
21	county, rather than municipality, should control land use
22	law?
23	A That isn't again what I said, no.
24	Q Well, is it afair statement, Doctor,
25	to interpret what you have stated as saying that the urban

1	county would be the best vehicle for controlling land use
2	law rather than municipalities?
3	A It would be most effective way of dealing with
4	this problem of metropolitan dispersal, yes.
5	Q As you define urban county, Doctor,
6	would any of the existing counties as geographically
7	delineated in the state of New Jersey come under your
8	definition?
9	A Yes.
10	Q And do all the counties in the state
11	of New Jersey come under your definition?
12	A No.
13	Q Would it depend whether or not a-
14	county comes under your definition of an urban county?
15	Would it depend on how the population was dispersed from
16	the urban areas to the rural areas?
17	A Yes.
18	Q So that if a study was made of an
19	urban area and the surrounding areas, that is, a popula-
20	tion dispersal study, and you discovered that in fact
21	county lines were crossed, then it may be necessary to
22	include or to strike that.
23	To erase existing county lines to form an urban
24	county. Is that correct, Doctor?
25	A It might be.
I	$\mathbf{I}_{i}$ , where $\mathbf{I}_{i}$ is the set of

1	Q All right.
2	MR. LEFKOWITZ: I have no further
3	questions, your Honor.
4	THE COURT: Mr. Bernstein?
5	MR. BERNSTEIN: Yes, sir.
6	
7	
8	
9	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. BERNSTEIN:
10	Q Dr. Mann, I would be interested in
11	knowing how many times you've testified before a municipal
12	board of adjustment.
13	A Never.
14	Q Before a municipal planning board,
15	that is, testimony was given?
16	A Perhaps six times.
17	Q Was that all in North Carolina?
18	A No.
19	Q Can you tell us if you have ever tes-
20	tified on behalf of a private developer?
21	A No.
22	Q Would it be a fair statement that
23	your experience in planning is largely of an academic
24	rather than a practical strike that. Would it be fair
25	to say that your experience in planning is largely academic

						1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 - 1997 -
	Mann-cross					142
1	rather than	practical	1?			
2	Α	No. My e	experience	is both aca	demic and	
3	practical.					
4		ଢ	Isn't it la	argely acad	lemic?	
5	A	Yes.				
6			THE COURT:	Excuse me	e. You are	now
7		arguing w	with him.	What does 1	Largely mean	?
8		Is it mo:	re than hal	f?	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
9		Q	Wouldn't i	t be a f <b>ai</b> l	statement	that
10	your experi	ence is m	o <b>re than</b> ha	lf academi	c?	44
11	A	Yes.			aria Santa Santa Santa Santa Santa Santa	
12		Q	More than	three-quar	ters ac <b>ademi</b>	c?
13	A	Yes.				•
14		Q	Are you far	niliar with	n the New La	nd
15	Use Act tha	t was rece	ently signed	i into law	by Governor	
16	Byrne?					
17	A	Only in g	general out	lines.		
18		ର	You couldn	't go into	specific pr	ovi-
19	sions with	ne, could	you?			
20	A	No.				
21		Q	You couldn'	t compare	with me the	
22	existing la	nd use law	w with the r	new land us	e law, coul	d you?
23	Α	Not in de	etail.			
24			Now, you ha	ad testifie	d that the	
25	New Land Use	e Law prov	vides for a	regional p	lanning boa	rd.

Т9

	Mann-cross 143
1	Is that right?
2	A No.
3	Q What did you say about regional
4	planning boards on direct testimony?
5	A To the best of my recollection, I said that
6	the new law provided for a more orderly, voluntary develop-
7	ment of inner municipal planning activities of various
8	kinds, including well, I think that's all that I said on
9	direct.
10	Q Right. Now, as a matter of fact, the
11	existing land use law provides for regional planning boards?
12	A It does.
13	Q And are you familiar with any
14	communities that have adopted regional planning boards?
15	A I have known about some, but I'm not sure of
16	any that are now existing.
17	Q And could you tell us which communities
18	you have known about regional land use planning boards for?
19	A No, I don't recollect the specific ones. I
20	remember there were some when I was here.
21	Q How many years did you live in Princeton,
22	sir?
23	A Three and a half years.
24	Q From when to when?
25	A From late 1967 through mid 1971.

.

.

المتيس و

rt.	
1	Q And were you familiar with the planning
2	board activities in Princeton while you were living there?
3	A Yes.
4	Q And can you tell us whether or not
5	either Princeton Township or Princeton Borough was a member
6	of a joint planning board?
7	A I believe they were, yes.
8	Q You are not sure of that fact, though?
9	A Yes, I'm sure of it.
. I	Q Now, you helped write the professional
10	
11	planning license for a certain number of years. Is that
12	correct?
13	A No, I did not write the professional planning
14	license.
15	Q I'm sorry. The examination you
16	wrote?
17	A Yes.
18	Q Now, is it important that we have
19	planners licensed in your opinion?
20	A No. I believe it is preferable to have them
21	credentialed.
22	Q Well, you think it's important
23	I didn't understand your answer, sir. Do you think it is
ļ	a good idea to require that professional planners be
24	licensed?
25	

~~~

| 1  | THE COURT: He has answered that.                           |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | He prefers a system of credentials.                        |
| 3  | Q What does credentials mean, sir?                         |
| 4  | A Well, to best understand it by an analogy to             |
| 5  | the way that professional recognition is accorded to       |
| 6  | CPA's, certified public accountants; it is a different     |
| 7  | system than state by state. There is a national profes-    |
| 8  | sional certification of what is indeed the basic profes-   |
| 9  | sional activity in the whole United States, and then the   |
| 10 | states that agree, they allow the certification at the     |
| 11 | national level to be the gauge of professional capacity in |
| 12 | lieu of licensing.                                         |
| 13 | Q Would you prefer a national rather                       |
| 14 | than a state approach?                                     |
| 15 | A Yes.                                                     |
| 16 | Q Now, which would be better to have,                      |
| 17 | a state licensing act or to have no requirements for pro-  |
| 18 | fessional planning, in your opinion?                       |
| 19 | A It is better to have a state licensing act.              |
| 20 | Q And can you tell us the advantage of                     |
| 21 | having state licensing requirements?                       |
| 22 | A The advantage is to screen out the grossest              |
| 23 | type of incompetency among planners or people who profess  |
| 24 | to be planners. That's the advantage if the licensing is   |
| 25 | calibrated appropriately.                                  |
|    |                                                            |

| 1  | Q And what type of activities which                          |  |  |
|----|--------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| 2  | strike that. Which type of activities would be precluded     |  |  |
| 3  | to one who was not a licensed planner?                       |  |  |
| 4  | A Under my idea of optimal legislation?                      |  |  |
| 5  | THE COURT: Just a moment now. I'm                            |  |  |
| 6  | not sure that I can see any relevancy to that,               |  |  |
| 7  | Mr. Bernstein. I'm sorry.                                    |  |  |
| 8  | MR. BERNSTEIN: I'll ask another                              |  |  |
| 9  | question, your Honor.                                        |  |  |
| 10 | Q Sir, you testified that you are                            |  |  |
| 11 | basically a professor of professional planning rather than   |  |  |
| 12 | a professional planner.                                      |  |  |
| 13 | Could you explain to me the difference?                      |  |  |
| 14 | A I do not want to use the term professional                 |  |  |
| 15 | planner to designate myself in the state of New Jersey.      |  |  |
| 16 | If I were asked that question in a court of law in another   |  |  |
| 17 | state, I would say that I am a professional planner; but     |  |  |
| 18 | because of the strict construction of the planning licensing |  |  |
| 19 | act of New Jersey, I would never say that I am primarily     |  |  |
| 20 | a professional planner in any forum where that could be      |  |  |
| 21 | challenged.                                                  |  |  |
| 22 | Q Are there any activities that you                          |  |  |
| 23 | would not engage in in the state of New Jersey because you   |  |  |
| 24 | are not a professional planner?                              |  |  |
| 25 | A Yes, I would not prepare a master plan.                    |  |  |
|    |                                                              |  |  |

بر بر بر مربع بر م ۲ مجروع بر

| 1    | Q How about a zoning ordinance?                         |
|------|---------------------------------------------------------|
| 2    | A I would not prepare a zoning ordinance in any         |
| 3    | state. I would hire a good lawyer.                      |
| 4    | Q Now, sir, you testified on direct                     |
| 5    | examination about cost and revenue studies, correct?    |
| 6    | A Yes.                                                  |
| 7    | Q These are with regard to the benefits                 |
| 8    | or the cost that the municipality might have on account |
| 9    | of a certain project, correct?                          |
| 10   | A Yes.                                                  |
| 11   | Q These studies have been engaged in                    |
| 12   | by some of the more illustrious figures in housing and  |
| 13   | zoning, haven't they?                                   |
| - 14 | A I guess so.                                           |
| .15  | Q Well, Professor Sternlieb is certainly                |
| 16   | one of the national authorities in housing, isn't he?   |
| 17   | A Yes.                                                  |
| 18   | Q And he's done work on cost revenue                    |
| 19   | studies, hasn't he?                                     |
| 20   | A Yes.                                                  |
| 21   | Q And, sir, there was a statement in a                  |
| 22   | report that youprepared which reads as follows:         |
| 23   | Thus the lot size aspect of zoning by itself may        |
| 24   | not have a direct affect on the total price of housing. |
| 25   | I would like you to explain to the Court why            |
| ļ    |                                                         |

| 1  | the lot size in and of itself doesn't have a direct affect |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | on housing costs.                                          |
| 3  | A The empirical evidence indicates some cases              |
| 4  | where small lots have high prices and some areas where     |
| 5  | fairly large lots, although of limits, have relatively low |
| 6  | prices.                                                    |
| 7  | There's not a direct correlation association               |
| 8  | in that matter. The reasons why this is empirically true   |
| 9  | have not been fully explained, I would say.                |
| 10 | Q Now, you had testified that certain                      |
| 11 | municipal ordinances preclude prefabricated or factory-    |
| 12 | built houses. Is that correct?                             |
| 13 | A I said that.                                             |
| 14 | Q Now, sir, isn't it a fact that whether                   |
| 15 | or not factory-built housing is permitted or prefabricated |
| 16 | housing is permitted is a function of the building code    |
| 17 | rather than the zoning ordinance?                          |
| 18 | A Not always.                                              |
| 19 | Q In most municipalities, isn't the mode                   |
| 20 | or method of construction determined by the building code  |
| 21 | rather than the zoning ordinance?                          |
| 22 | A In most, yes. In some cases, it is in both.              |
| 23 | Q Now, sir, are you aware of the recent                    |
| 24 | legislative developments in New Jersey with regard to      |
| 25 | building codes?                                            |
| ļ  |                                                            |

| 1  | $\mathbf{H}_{\mathbf{H}}$ , where $\mathbf{H}_{\mathbf{H}}$ is the state of the |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| .1 | A No, I'm not in detail, no.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 2  | Q Would it surprise you if I were to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 3  | tell you that recent legislation required uniform building                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 4  | codes throughout the state?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 5  | A No, I guess not.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 6  | Q And if there were uniform building                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 7  | codes, wouldn't this be the place that you would logically                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 8  | look to see whether or not prefabricated or factory-built                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 9  | homes were, in fact, allowed?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 10 | A I would look there. I would also look at the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 11 | zoning code.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 12 | Q Isn't it a fact that most zoning                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 13 | codes do not say prefabricated and factory-built homes are                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 14 | prohibited?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 15 | A Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 16 | Q Now, sir, you had mentioned a minimum                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 17 | floor area as being one of the exclusionary tools of zoning,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 18 | correct?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 19 | A Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 20 | Q I suppose that you would support a                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 21 | reasonable minimum floor area in a zoning ordinance on                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 22 | health grounds?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 23 | A Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 24 | Q Sir, I believe you testified that not                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 25 | all experts agree on a simple formula for fair share alloca-                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
|    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |

1 tion, is that correct? 2 Yes. А 3 ລ I have in my hand a treatus entitled 4 "Study on Low and Moderate Income Housing in Middlesex 5 County, New Jersey, Analysis, Forecast and Allocation for 6 1975", which was done by Tschangho John Are you familiar with that? 7 No. Α 8 Well, sir, are you familiar with the Q 9 fair share allocation formulas which were considered by 10 the Miami Valley Regional Planning Commission? Α Yes, I have seen that. 11 Q And now, according to this booklet, 12 the formulas which they considered were the following: 13 One. Equal share. 14 Proportionate share of the county's house-Two. 15 holds. 16 Three. Proportionate share of the county's 17 households making less than \$10,000 annually or less than 18 \$7,000 in more rural counties. 19 Four. Inverse of three. 20 A share based on the assessed evaluation Five. 21 per pupil of the school districts covering the planning units 22 Six. A share based on the relative over-23 crowding of the school districts. 24 Would you say that these would be reasonable 25

| ci. |                                                             |
|-----|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1   | components for a                                            |
| 2   | MS. MORHUESER: Objection.                                   |
| 3   | THE COURT: I'll sustain that objec-                         |
| 4   | tion.                                                       |
| 5   | MR. BERNSTEIN: Your Honor, could I                          |
| 6   | have the basis?                                             |
| 7   | MS. MORHUESER: Your Honor, I object                         |
| 8   | because the witness is being questioned on a                |
| 9   | document he has not seen/                                   |
| 10  | THE COURT: I think that's so.                               |
| 11  | MR. BERNSTEIN: I would like to have                         |
| 12  | this marked for identification, your Honor.                 |
| 13  | I'm not sure what the designation would be,                 |
| 14  | whether it would be Piscataway-1 or what; but I             |
| 15  | would like to have it marked in this case.                  |
| 16  | THE COURT: DP-1 for identification.                         |
| 17  | (Document is marked Exhibit DP-1 for                        |
| 18  | identification.)                                            |
| 19  | Q Sir, I have read the basic components                     |
| 20  | of the Miami Valley Regional Planning Commission's factors, |
| 21  | which are found on Pages                                    |
| 22  | THE COURT: Well, the objection was                          |
| 23  | sustained to the question, Mr. Bernstein.                   |
| 24  | MR. BERNSTEIN: I thought it was on                          |
| 25  | the basis, your Honor, that the witness had not             |
| 1   |                                                             |

| 1  | 1                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                                                  |
|----|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|
| 1  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | seen the document, and I am showing the witness  |
| 2  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | the document and putting it in the record as to  |
| 3  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | what I am doing with this.                       |
| 4  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | THE COURT: What is this for, to                  |
| 5  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | affect his credibility?                          |
| 6  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | MR. BERNSTEIN: No, sir. I would like             |
| 7  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | to show that there are many other factors        |
| 8  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | besides those previously listed which would go   |
| 9  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | in a fair share formula.                         |
| 10 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | THE COURT: To answer it, he would have           |
| 11 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | to know about the Miami Valley and so forth.     |
| 12 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | We are not trying that.                          |
| 13 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | MR. BERNSTEIN: I believe, your Honor,            |
| 14 | $\mathcal{F}_{i}$                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | that the witness testified that he had, he       |
| 15 | $ \begin{array}{l} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n$ | in certain respects was familiar with this plan; |
| 16 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | and I would like to show him the factors going   |
| 17 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | into the Miami Valley Plan.                      |
| 18 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | THE COURT: The objection is sustained.           |
| 19 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | MR. BERNSTEIN: Very well.                        |
| 20 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Q Sir, in a fair share allocation plan,          |
| 21 | would it be                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | reasonable to take into account the number of    |
| 22 | low and mode                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | erate income families presently living within    |
| 23 | the region?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                  |
| 24 | Α                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Within the region?                               |
| 25 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Q Within the region.                             |
|    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                  |

یر ب

| 1  | A Yes.                                                      | |
|---|---|---|
| 2  | Q And would it be a fair statement if                       |
| 3  | some regions which already have a preponderance of low and  |
| 4  | moderate income families would not have to take new ones    |
| 5  | to satisfy a fair share plan and other regions which had    |
| 6  | predominance of upper and middle income families would have |
| 7  | to take more low and moderate income families to get their  |
| 8  | fair share?                                                 |
| 9  | A In terms of the precise wording of your ques-             |
| 10 | tion, the answer is no.                                     |
| 11 | Q How about as far as the concept is                        |
| 12 | concerned?                                                  |
| 13 | A I don't know what the concept is because you              |
| 14 | have been talking about something that doesn't seem to make |
| 15 | sense in the context of fair share. You are talking about   |
| 16 | a variety of different regions. This supposes some super    |
| 17 | region that's allocating among regions.                     |
| 18 | Q The question is there are some coun-                      |
| 19 | ties that have a preponderance of higher and middle income  |
| 20 | families living within its borders, correct?                |
| 21 | A Yes.                                                      |
| 22 | Q And some counties that are predomin-                      |
| 23 | antly made up of low and moderate income families, correct? |
| 24 | A Yes.                                                      |
| 25 | Q Would you in a fair share housing                         |
| 11 |                                                             |
|    |                                                             | I |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------|---|
| 1  | allocation that you were preparing require the county that  |   |
| 2  | was made up of the low and moderate income families to      |   |
| 3  | import other low and moderate income families from other    |   |
| 4  | areas in the state?                                         |   |
| 5  | A The question presupposes that I would be doing            |   |
| 6  | this on a metropolitan regional basis. If I were doing this |   |
| 7  | on a metropolitan regional basis, yes.                      |   |
| 8  | Q You would require the county which                        |   |
| 9  | already had low and moderate income families predominating  |   |
| 10 | to take into its borders new low and moderate income        |   |
| 11 | families living outside its borders, right?                 |   |
| 12 | A Oh, no. I'm sorry. If that was the sense of               |   |
| 13 | your question, no, I would attempt to gain some balance;    |   |
| 14 | but it doesn't preclude that some I mean, what you are      |   |
| 15 | doing in fair share is trying to decide how much goes where |   |
| 16 | and what is a fair share to go in which area.               |   |
| 17 | You'd have more going perhaps in the area with              |   |
| 18 | the higher income. This is all quite hypothetical.          |   |
| 19 | Q In fair share, would it be reasonable                     |   |
| 20 | to suppose that each county would be entitled to its fair   |   |
| 21 | share of wealthy as well as the poor?                       |   |
| 22 | A In terms of the state of the art, the question            |   |
| 23 | hasn't seriously been raised. The problem lies in the other |   |
| 24 | direction.                                                  |   |
| 25 | Q Well, how about as far as you are con-                    |   |
| 1  |                                                             |   |

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

12

13

14

15

16

19

Α.

cerned as a planner, is it reasonable to allow each county to have zoning which would encourage the wealthy to locate within its borders as well as the poor? I don't think it is viable to try to do things Α like this because the market has already made some major kind of statements about which are the more attractive places, and I doubt that there is anything that fair share allocation can do to make the wealthy change their patterns.

You don't feel that working class Q areas could upgrade their zoning to acre, two acres, and in 10 that way attract more wealthy citizens? 11

I don't believe so. Α

Now, sir, the problem of lack of low Q and moderate income housing is not caused solely by zoning. Is that correct?

Correct.

It is also caused by high interest Q 17 rates, correct? 18

Α In a complementary way, yes.

Would you explain how high interest Q 20 rates mitigate against new low income housing? 21

High interest rates raise the total price of А 22 the product to the consumer; and therefore, the monthly 23 payments become too high for some purchasers of housing 24 to buy. 25

| L  |                                                            |  |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| 1  | Q And high material costs also are pre-                    |  |
| 2  | cluding construction of new low income housing, correct?   |  |
| 3  | A Yes.                                                     |  |
| 4  | Q And high labor costs are also pre-                       |  |
| 5  | cluding the costs of new low income housing, correct?      |  |
| 6  | A Contributing to it, yes.                                 |  |
| 7  | Q And then another contributing factor                     |  |
| 8  | is high land cost, correct?                                |  |
| 9  | A Yes.                                                     |  |
| 10 | Q Have you heard the statement said that                   |  |
| 11 | even if there were no zoning of any sort that the private  |  |
| 12 | market could still not satisfy low income housing, that it |  |
| 13 | would be too expensive unless it was subsidized?           |  |
| 14 | A I thought I wasn't supposed to testify on what           |  |
| 15 | I heard other people say.                                  |  |
| 16 | Q I have no objection.                                     |  |
| 17 | THE COURT: That's on direct examina-                       |  |
| 18 | tion.                                                      |  |
| 19 | THE WITNESS: I didn't understand that.                     |  |
| 20 | Yes, I have heard that.                                    |  |
|    | Q You agree with that?                                     |  |
| 21 | A No.                                                      |  |
| 22 | Q Now, it appeared that you favored                        |  |
| 23 | the de-population of cities into rural and suburban areas. |  |
| 24 | A No, it's not true. I was describing a process            |  |
| 25 |                                                            |  |
|    |                                                            |  |

156

| 1  | rather than expressing my preferences.                      |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | Q Well, is your preference to move the                      |
| 3  | city dwellers out of the city or to try and make the city   |
| 4  | more desirable?                                             |
| 5  | A I have no unilateral preference on that matter.           |
| 6  | I believe we must do both.                                  |
| 7  | Q But is that your ultimate goal, to                        |
| 8  | have lower populations in the cities?                       |
| 9  | A That isn't my goal. That is my reasonable                 |
| 10 | expectation of what would happen.                           |
| 11 | Q Well, now, if in fact you are expecting                   |
| 12 | de-population in the cities, would it be reasonable to give |
| 13 | less federal and state money to the local governments of    |
| 14 | the cities since you expect contraction to take place?      |
| 15 | A For what purpose? Federal government? I think             |
| 16 | that if the center city becomes empty of population, then   |
| 17 | federal subsidies for services would be down accordingly.   |
| 18 | Q For constructing new facilities?                          |
| 19 | A For constructing new facilities, yes.                     |
| 20 | Q You don't believe it is important to                      |
| 21 | encourage White middle and upper class people to move back  |
| 22 | to the city?                                                |
| 23 | A I think it is unrealistic to have that as an              |
| 24 | agenda at the present time.                                 |
| 25 | Q You are familiar with the concept of                      |
|    |                                                             |

| ·   |                                                              |
|-----|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1   | TDR's?                                                       |
| 2   | A Yes.                                                       |
| 3   | Q You are?                                                   |
| 4   | A Yes.                                                       |
| 5   | Q You are familiar with the concept of                       |
| 6   | clustering?                                                  |
| 7   | A Yes.                                                       |
| 8   | Q You believe that both of these con-                        |
| 9   | cepts can lead to the construction of more low income        |
| 10  | housing?                                                     |
| 11  | A I believe that clusters can. I don't believe               |
| 12  | it is likely to be an impact of TDR's that they'll lead to   |
| .13 | more low income housing.                                     |
| 14  | Q With respect to a fair share formula,                      |
| 15  | would you put as one factor into the formula the amount of   |
| 16  | public housing which was presently available in a community? |
| 17  | A Not directly.                                              |
| 18  | MR. BERNSTEIN: That's all.                                   |
| 19  | THE COURT: Mr. Stonaker?                                     |
| 20  |                                                              |
| 21  | x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x x                        |
| 22  |                                                              |
| 23  |                                                              |
| 24  |                                                              |
| 25  |                                                              |
|     |                                                              |

| 1  |                                                             |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. STONAKER:                          |
| 2  | Q Dr. Mann, when you lived in Princeton                     |
| 3  | Township, you were the chairman of the Citizens Advisory    |
| 4  | Committee on Housing.                                       |
| 5  | Is that correct?                                            |
| 6  | A Yes.                                                      |
| 7  | Q And what was the objective of that                        |
| 8  | committee?                                                  |
| 9  | A The objective was to study the possibility of             |
| 10 | having some low and moderate income housing in Princeton    |
| 11 | Township.                                                   |
| 12 | Q And what was the result of the                            |
| 13 | Committee's study?                                          |
| 14 | A There was some cooperation with a private group           |
| 15 | that resulted in some housing of this kind. There were      |
| 16 | applications made to federal agencies at the time I left    |
| 17 | in 1971 to pursue other possible avenues of having some low |
| 18 | and moderate income housing in Princeton Township.          |
| 19 | No concrete results had been achieved by the                |
| 20 | time I left. I don't know what has happened since.          |
| 21 | Q Did you take into account, into con-                      |
| 22 | sideration the housing needs of Trenton at the time that    |
| 23 | you were doing the study?                                   |
| 24 | A Yes.                                                      |
| 25 | Q And how did you take into consideration                   |
|    |                                                             |

| 1  |                                                              |
|----|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | the housing needs of Trenton?                                |
| 2  | A We did some studies on the likely movement of              |
| 3  | low and moderate income housing, house dwellers to Princeton |
| 4  | Township, if indeed these units could be made available,     |
| 5  | and some projections of what the demand was.                 |
| 6  | We found that the potential demand was so over-              |
| 7  | whelming that you didn't need to pursue such studies any-    |
| 8  | more; and if you built such units, they would have plenty    |
| 9  | of demand. That's all we did.                                |
| 10 | Q And recommending that these units be                       |
| 11 | built, did you recommend that enough units be built to       |
| 12 | accommodate some of the needs of Trenton?                    |
| 13 | A Yes, I did.                                                |
| 14 | Q And did the committee adopt such a                         |
| 15 | recommendation?                                              |
| 16 | A What was adopted was a compromise. I think                 |
| 17 | the answer would have to be no.                              |
| 18 | Q And was any housing built as a result                      |
| 19 | of this study?                                               |
| 20 | A Yes.                                                       |
| 21 | Q And when was that, sir?                                    |
| 22 | A I think it was started in it was really                    |
| 23 | to my knowledge there was some started by the private group, |
| 24 | the church group in coordination with our movement; and that |
| 25 | started construction, I believe, in early 1971, to the best  |
|    |                                                              |

للمستكنو

| 1  | of my recollection.                                         |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | Q In Princeton Township?                                    |
| 3  | A Yes. That's my recollection now. Something                |
| 4  | could have gone wrong with the project. It was my belief    |
| 5  | that they broke ground in '71.                              |
| 6  | Q How many units were <b>proposed</b> in that               |
| 7  | project, do you remember?                                   |
| 8  | A I believe it was ninety.                                  |
| 9  | Q Were there any other multi-family                         |
| 10 | houses in Princeton?                                        |
| 11 | A Yes, there were.                                          |
| 12 | Q There were?                                               |
| 13 | A Yes.                                                      |
| 14 | Q Housing projects?                                         |
| 15 | A In Princeton Township?                                    |
| 16 | Q Yes.                                                      |
| 17 | A I don't believe so.                                       |
| 18 | Q And was this housing that you are                         |
| 19 | talking about to be built in Princeton Borough and not      |
| 20 | Princeton Township?                                         |
| 21 | A There was some discussion about that location,            |
| 22 | and it may have been a compromise worked out to be in       |
| 23 | Princeton Borough, yes. My recollection on this is not very |
| 24 | sharp.                                                      |
| 25 | Q Now, you say that there is a debate                       |
|    |                                                             |

| 1  | regarding what formula to use for fair share. Is that        |
|----|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | correct?                                                     |
| 3  | A Yes, that's fair.                                          |
| 4  | Q And various planners have various                          |
| 5  | formula?                                                     |
| 6  | A Yes.                                                       |
| 7  | Q And you said that you felt that the                        |
| 8  | best way of accomplishing fair share was through a judicial  |
| 9  | process. Is that right?                                      |
| 10 | A That's my belief.                                          |
| 11 | Q And then you would have presented to                       |
| 12 | the Court these various formulas and allow the Court to make |
| 13 | a determination as to what was the best formula?             |
|    |                                                              |
| 14 | A No. I would try to get an agreement among the              |
| 15 | people and have it presented as, as a consensus report       |
| 16 | with any minority reports, if there be any disagreement on   |
| 17 | what factors there would be.                                 |
| 18 | That would be my proposal.                                   |
| 19 | Q How many people would you advocate                         |
| 20 | would be in this group that would file this report?          |
| 21 | A Half a dozen.                                              |
| 22 | Q Half a dozen?                                              |
| 23 | A Yes.                                                       |
| 24 | Q Who are these half a dozen people                          |
| 25 | that you would advocate that the Court would listen to in    |
|    |                                                              |

| 1  | the way of determining what should be the fair share?                                                                                                                                                                               |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | A I couldn't give specific names now. I think                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 3  | that there would be people who are respected for their                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 4  | ability in development of methodologies of this kind, and                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 5  | some of them would be university people and some of them                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 6  | would be consultants and some of them would be program                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 7  | planners and some would be lawyers, I suppose.                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 8  | MR. STONAKER: No further questions.                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 9  | THE COURT: Mr. Vail, any questions?                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 10 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 11 | terretaria de la constante de l<br>Nomentaria de la constante de la |
| 12 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 13 | CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. VAIL:                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 14 | Q Doctor, all day I have been under                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 15 | the impression that you have been talking about a fair                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 16 | distribution of housing plan. Is that a pretty fair                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 17 | statement?                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 18 | A A fair distribution of housing plan?                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 19 | Q Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 20 | A Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 21 | Q What do you mean by a fair distribu-                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 22 | tion of industry plan?                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 23 | A I think that's rather moot, since the way industry                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 24 | locates and the way housing locates are different kinds of                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 25 | problems and we don't have a problem that we need to solve                                                                                                                                                                          |
|    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |

|    | $\mathbf{r}$ , where $\mathbf{r}$ is the second sec |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | at this point with the potential kinds of authorities to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 2  | decide that this industry should go here and that industry                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 3  | should go there. I believe that in the American system,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 4  | we have pretty much said that the basic enterprise, the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 5  | production, it is going to locate only subject to the kinds                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 6  | of controls that we put up on it, and it is essentially                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 7  | an autonomous locating market thing, which means that we                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 8  | recognized social interest in housing and we have not                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 9  | recognized social interest in industry.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 10 | Q We haven't?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 11 | A We have not as a form of national policy talked                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 12 | about social aspects of industrial location as a focus                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 13 | of our national commercial policy.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 14 | Q What about the environmental impact                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 15 | of industry?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 16 | A Well, that's a different type of a regulation                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 17 | that speaks to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 18 | Q It has been used to keep them out or                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 19 | make them go somewhere else, however you like to phrase it.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 20 | A Well, that isn't the legitimate use of the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 21 | environmental impact statement. It's to simply protect                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 22 | the environment; and if it is being used to influence the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 23 | location, then it's going contrary to the stated purposes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 24 | Q Even if the statement is correct, the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 25 | impact statement is correct, that makes it not a legitimate                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |

**Г1**0

| 1  | use?                                                        |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | A I'm saying that the purpose of the Environmental          |
| 3  | Protection Act is not to influence the location of industry |
| 4  | specifically as it is to preclude these types of activities |
| 5  | occurring where they will have harm.                        |
| 6  | It isn't by its purpose a location.                         |
| 7  | Q The purpose of these laws is to pre-                      |
| 8  | clude the location of industry. Isn't that a fact?          |
| 9  | A Preclude the effects of the industry. It                  |
| 10 | isn't to preclude the industry.                             |
| 11 | Q Wouldn't it be easier to move industry                    |
| 12 | rather than half a million people that we are talking       |
| 13 | about?                                                      |
| 14 | A Yes.                                                      |
| 15 | Q Why not approach it from that point of                    |
| 16 | view rather than moving people?                             |
| 17 | A Because the structure of our system is such that          |
| 18 | it is more difficult to influence industrial location       |
| 19 | decisions than it is to influence housing location.         |
| 20 | Q Aren't you trying to influence many                       |
| 21 | more numerically than industrially?                         |
| 22 | A Probably so.                                              |
| 23 | Q Take a half dozen industries. In                          |
| 24 | Sayreville we have two industries that have over 4,000      |
| 25 | employees. If they were to move to a place outside of       |
|    |                                                             |

|    | 11                                                         |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | Sayreville, wouldn't that be better sometime than moving   |
| 2  | the 4,000 people?                                          |
| 3  | A I don't know whether Sayreville is the right             |
| 4  | example.                                                   |
| 5  | Q Forget about the town of Sayreville.                     |
| 6  | Just take two plants somewhere in New Jersey in this urban |
| 7  | county.                                                    |
| 8  | A Yes.                                                     |
| 9  | Q Wouldn't it be easier to move the plants                 |
| 10 | A Well, in a practical way, it wouldn't be easier          |
| 11 | to move the plants.                                        |
| 12 | Q Based upon what you said, if the plants                  |
| 13 | moved, the people would follow?                            |
| 14 | A That's right.                                            |
| 15 | Q That was your whole thesis, wasn't it?                   |
| 16 | A Yes.                                                     |
| 17 | Q Really we are not talking about a fair                   |
| 18 | share of housing, we are talking about moving industry,    |
| 19 | aren't we?                                                 |
| 20 | A I'm talking about fair share of housing.                 |
| 21 | Q And housing will follow industry?                        |
| 22 | A Housing will follow industry, but it will also           |
| 23 | follow other influences.                                   |
| 24 | Q What about the poor that we move, aren't                 |
| 25 | we just moving that burden from one area to another?       |
|    |                                                            |

للمسعدة

| 1  | A Yes.                                                       |
|----|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | Q And then in moving it, aren't we                           |
| 3  | doubling the burden or tripling it or whatever the mathe-    |
| 4  | matics will be?                                              |
| 5  | A I don't follow that.                                       |
| 6  | Q Well, if the poor are with us in High-                     |
| 7  | land Park and then we move them to South Amboy or to another |
| 8  | town, aren't we doubling the burden?                         |
| 9  | We have expenses that we wouldn't have had if                |
| 10 | they stayed where they were anyhow.                          |
| 11 | A I don't think that the total amount of expenses            |
| 12 | are necessarily increased.                                   |
| 13 | Q You don't think so? They'd move free?                      |
| 14 | Wouldn't be any charge involved in moving them or relocating |
| 15 | them or building the houses for them?                        |
| 16 | A That hardly suggests the doubling or tripling.             |
| 17 | Q From what I have heard today, you are                      |
| 18 | disenchanted with the licensing of professional engineers,   |
| 19 | professional planners in the state of New Jersey, right?     |
| 20 | A I think it hasn't worked as well as it might               |
| 21 | have.                                                        |
| 22 | Q You wrote the examination?                                 |
| 23 | A Yes.                                                       |
| 24 | Q Were you disenchanted when you wrote                       |
| 25 | the examination?                                             |
|    |                                                              |

**3**4

 $\beta_{\tilde{q}}$ 

June

|        | - 11 |                                                                                                                |            |                  |                         |             |
|--------|------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|------------------|-------------------------|-------------|
|        | 1    | Α                                                                                                              | I though   | t it wasn't work | ing as well a           | s it might  |
|        | 2    | have.                                                                                                          |            |                  |                         |             |
|        | 3    |                                                                                                                | Q          | What did you do  | when you wro            | te the      |
|        | 4    | examination                                                                                                    | in order   | to make it work  | ?                       |             |
| •      | 5    | A                                                                                                              | Well, the  | ere wasn't much  | I could do, s           | ince the    |
| I      | 6    | engineers an                                                                                                   | nd archit  | ects, land surve | yors <b>didn't</b> h    | ave to take |
|        | 7    | the examinat                                                                                                   | tion. On   | ly graduate plan | ners had to t           | ake the     |
|        | 8    | examination                                                                                                    | •          |                  |                         |             |
| -<br>- | 9    |                                                                                                                | All I co   | uld do is to ass | ure at least            | that these  |
| 1      | 0    | people knew                                                                                                    | somethin   | g about cities a | nd planners.            |             |
| 1      | 1    |                                                                                                                | Q          | You are saying   | that the gran           | dfather     |
| 1      | 2    | clause cover                                                                                                   | red every  | one?             |                         |             |
| 1      | 3    | Α                                                                                                              | All of t   | hose professions | , right.                |             |
|        | 4    | and a second | Q          | You gave an ill  | ustration this          | s morning   |
| 1      | 5    | about a ceramic engineer being entitled to be a professional                                                   |            |                  |                         |             |
| 1      | 6    | planner?                                                                                                       |            |                  |                         |             |
| 1      | 7    | Α                                                                                                              | I mention  | ned that, yes.   |                         |             |
| 1      | 8    |                                                                                                                | Q          | Do you know of   | any ceramic en          | ngineers    |
| 1      | 9    | that are pro                                                                                                   | ofessional | l planners in th | e state of New          | w Jersey?   |
| 2      | 0    | A                                                                                                              | No.        |                  |                         |             |
| 2      | 1    |                                                                                                                | Q          | Doctor, you are  | disenchanted            | with the    |
| 2      | 2    | Legislature                                                                                                    | because,   | for instance, t  | hey h <b>ave enac</b> t | ted the     |
| 2      | 3    | law prev                                                                                                       | viously re | eferred to with  | reference to :          | land use    |
| 2      | 4    | in that they                                                                                                   | / made it  | permissive inst  | ead of mandate          | ory.        |
| 2      | 5    | Isn't that o                                                                                                   | correct?   |                  |                         |             |
|        |      |                                                                                                                |            |                  |                         |             |

| a de s       | 1  | A Disenchanted is not my word, and I would have            |
|--------------|----|------------------------------------------------------------|
|              | 2  | been happier if the mandatory provision had been put, but  |
|              | 3  | that doesn't make me disenchanted.                         |
|              | 4  | Q You have your report in front of you?                    |
|              | 5  | A I have a copy here, yes.                                 |
|              | 6  | Q If you refer to the last page, the                       |
|              | 7  | last sentence of the first paragraph                       |
|              | 8  | MS. MORHUESER: Objection. That's not                       |
|              | 9  | in evidence, your Honor.                                   |
|              | 10 | MR. VAIL: I'm trying to help him out.                      |
|              | 11 | THE COURT: I suppose that you may ask                      |
|              | 12 | him about the reports, since he has a copy of              |
| . *          | 13 | it, as to what he said in it.                              |
| ·<br>··<br>· | 14 | Q The last page, your first paragraph                      |
|              | 15 | and the last sentence.                                     |
|              | 16 | "I have often wondered just how bad the several            |
| -            | 17 | problems must become before stronger legislative and       |
|              | 18 | administrative requirements will be forthcoming."          |
|              | 19 | Does that indicate that you are disenchanted               |
|              | 20 | with the Legislature of this state?                        |
|              | 21 | A No, it means that I have often wondered how long         |
|              | 22 | it would take, how bad the problem will have to get before |
|              | 23 | the Legislature of this state and of other states I'm      |
| an an a' a'  | 24 | speaking generally here take legislative action in the     |
|              | 25 | various administrative arms and move more aggressively in  |
|              |    |                                                            |

| 11 |                                                              |
|----|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | administration. It doesn't mean that I am disenchanted with  |
| 2  | it.                                                          |
| 3  | Q If I said you were unhappy with the                        |
| 4  | progress and the speed at which they are moving, would that  |
| 5  | be a more accurate statement?                                |
| 6  | A You would be more accurate to say that I tend              |
| 7  | to be impatient with movement in this whole area.            |
| 8  | Q And you are disenchanted with our form                     |
| 9  | of government?                                               |
| 10 | A No, I am not.                                              |
| 11 | Q - You are not?                                             |
| 12 | A Nope.                                                      |
| 13 | Q You realize that the Constitution of                       |
| 14 | the State of New Jersey as previously brought out by another |
| 15 | attorney vests the zoning prerogatives with local munici-    |
| 16 | palities? Do you know that?                                  |
| 17 | A Yes.                                                       |
| 18 | Q And then you want to wipe them out                         |
| 19 | with one super planner. Isn't that right?                    |
| 20 | A No.                                                        |
| 21 | Q What do you want to do? You want to                        |
| 22 | leave them the way they are?                                 |
| 23 | A No.                                                        |
| 24 | Q Please tell me what the alternative is.                    |
| 25 | A I believe that I have answered that question on            |
|    | n                                                            |

170

| 1   |                                                               |
|-----|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1   | direct and cross. I talked about it. If I were instructed     |
| 2   | to give another essay on what I would propose, I will.        |
| 3   | Q Well, you don't propose to eliminate                        |
| 4   | the zoning laws then, is that correct?                        |
| 5   | A No.                                                         |
| 6   | Q Thank you. Now, Doctor, I wrote some-                       |
| 7   | thing down that I think is a quote. You were speaking about   |
| 8   | power. I'll give you the quote and please correct me if I     |
| 9   | am wrong.                                                     |
| 10  | You said power should be a balance of, should be              |
| 11  | a balance of what rests with the state and what rests with    |
| 12  | the municipality. Did you make that statement?                |
| 13  | A Yes.                                                        |
| 14  | Q And that was the statement that you                         |
| 15  | made with reference to the zoning laws and the zoning usage.  |
| 16  | Is that correct?                                              |
| 17  | A Land use control generally.                                 |
| 18  | Q That was the context in which you made                      |
| 19  | that statement?                                               |
| 20  | A Yes.                                                        |
| 21  | Q Is that correct?                                            |
| 22  | A Yes.                                                        |
| 23  | Q And then under the present system, the                      |
| 24  | municipalities by virtue of the Constitution and the enabling |
| 25  | act have the power?                                           |
| . 1 |                                                               |

1 Yes. Α 2 And you are unhappy with that, aren't Q 3 you? 4 I think it doesn't operate to the best solution Α 5 of those problems that we have been discussing. 6 You are unhappy with the fact that ລ 7 someone has to go into a specified municipality; and if 8 the use is not permitted in the zone, he has to apply for 9 a variance; and if the variance isn't granted for one reason 10 or another, he has a choice of appealing to the courts in that the courts can review the decision of the local board? 11 12 You are unhappy with that procedure? 13 Α No, I'm not unhappy with that procedure. Ι think that if there would be a more -- in the future it would 14 be better to have a better procedure; but I'm not unhappy 15 with that procedure. 16 We have been doing it since 1929. Q 17 '28, I believe, in this state. А 18 Well, I was born in 1929, so I wouldn't 19 Q know. But you are unhappy with that? 20 Unhappiness is not the right expression. Α I'm 21 impatient to see more effective ways of dealing with the 22 problems that we have been talking about. 23 Wouldn't it be more effective if you Q 24 could sit down as a dictator and write out your plan and 25

با حملهم

| 1  | enforce it yourself? Could you do it in a week and a half     |
|----|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | or two weeks, put the plan together?                          |
| 3  | MS. MORHUESER: Objection, your Honor.                         |
| 4  | THE COURT: I'll sustain the objection.                        |
| 5  | Q Can the present system where persons                        |
| 6  | who are aggrieved and have the right to resort to the courts, |
| 7  | that is not acceptable to you because it takes too long?      |
| 8  | A I think it is not as good as we could come up               |
| 9  | with.                                                         |
| 10 | Q And you want to appoint six persons                         |
| 11 | to oversee the activities of twenty-three municipalities to   |
| 12 | make a recommendation, and you will even permit a minority    |
| 13 | report to whomever the super zoner would be, and then that    |
| 14 | person will decide the fate of a half a million people        |
| 15 | presently living in this county?                              |
| 16 | A That's not correct.                                         |
| 17 | Q No? When you said the balance of power,                     |
| 18 | isn't Judge Furman a balance of power when he sits on appeals |
| 19 | from the boards of adjustment of various municipalities?      |
| 20 | A Yes.                                                        |
| 21 | Q Isn't he the State or representative                        |
| 22 | of the State?                                                 |
| 23 | A Yes.                                                        |
| 24 | Q And what do you find obnoxious about                        |
| 25 | that type of arrangement?                                     |
|    |                                                               |

2.000

| 1  | A I don't find it obnoxious.                                                                                    |
|----|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | Q But you want Judge Furman to be the                                                                           |
| 3  | super zoner for the county of Middlesex, don't you?                                                             |
| 4  | A No.                                                                                                           |
| 5  | Q Would it surprise you to learn that none                                                                      |
| 6  | of the class action plaintiffs in this case have ever applied                                                   |
| 7  | to any zoning board of any municipality in the county of                                                        |
| 8  | Middlesex before constituting this action or since?                                                             |
| 9  | A No, that wouldn't surprise me.                                                                                |
| 10 | Q It wouldn't surprise you?                                                                                     |
| 11 | A No.                                                                                                           |
| 12 | Q How can you possibly conclude that                                                                            |
| 13 | they would have been turned down had they made an application                                                   |
| 14 | for whatever they are seeking here in this action?                                                              |
| 15 | A Well, the very general nature of the land use                                                                 |
| 16 | controls game is that the low and moderate income really                                                        |
| 17 | don't have standing to ever bring anything or a proposal                                                        |
| 18 | before the planning board or zoning board.                                                                      |
| 19 | Q Isn't the answer to this whole problem                                                                        |
| 20 | money?                                                                                                          |
| 21 | A That's one answer.                                                                                            |
| 22 | Q And where is it going to come from?                                                                           |
| 23 | A I don't know exactly where it is going to come                                                                |
| 24 | from. I know that we are dealing with the most affluent                                                         |
| 25 | nation on the face of the earth.                                                                                |
|    | II and the second se |

|         | 11 |                                                             |
|---------|----|-------------------------------------------------------------|
|         | 1  | Q You can say that in this day and age,                     |
|         | 2  | in this economy, and you can make a statement like that?    |
|         | 3  | A Yes.                                                      |
|         | 4  | MS. MORHUESER: Objection, your Honor.                       |
|         | 5  | THE COURT: I'll let it stand.                               |
|         | 6  | Q You feel that we are the most affluent                    |
|         | 7  | country?                                                    |
|         | 8  | A Yes.                                                      |
|         | 9  | Q And how do you consider the states                        |
|         | 10 | bordering on the Mediterranean who have the most oil in the |
|         | 11 | world, what position of affluence would you put them in?    |
|         | 12 | A Having been to some of these states, I know               |
|         | 13 | something about what that affluence means in terms of the   |
|         | 14 | availability of funds and what is disposable income.        |
|         | 15 | If you are going to talk in terms of gross                  |
|         | 16 | national product, we could argue; but in terms of affluence |
| -       | 17 | and in terms of which the people live, I don't think there  |
|         | 18 | is any serious argument.                                    |
|         | 19 | Q You consider the state of New Jersey                      |
|         | 20 | affluent?                                                   |
|         | 21 | A The state of New Jersey is relatively a prosper-          |
|         | 22 | ous state.                                                  |
|         | 23 | Q A state that can't find 350 million                       |
| تعريبها | 24 | dollars to fund a bill or a law which it passed last        |
|         | 25 | year for aid to public schools?                             |
|         | 11 |                                                             |

|    | a |                                                     |
|----|---|-----------------------------------------------------|
| 1  |   | MS. MORHUESER: Objection, your Honor.               |
| 2  |   | Counsel is arguing with the witness.                |
| 3  |   | THE COURT: I think that's so,                       |
| 4  |   | Mr. Vail. I'll sustain that objection.              |
| 5  |   | MR. VAIL: Nothing further.                          |
| 6  |   | THE COURT: Mr. Gruber?                              |
| 7  |   | MR. GRUBER: Before I begin my cross-                |
| 8  |   | examination, I would like to ask the opportunity    |
| 9  |   | to review this man's testimony with the planner     |
| 10 |   | from my town, who is due in court today and         |
| 11 |   | wrote or called the Court; and I received a         |
| 12 |   | message through your secretary; and he indicated    |
| 13 |   | that he is ill.                                     |
| 14 |   | I think that in light of the statement              |
| 15 |   | and the late arrival of the statement of this       |
| 16 |   | witness, the fact that I have not, due to the       |
| 17 |   | illness of my planner, had an opportunity to        |
| 18 |   | review that statement with him and to review the    |
| 19 |   | testimony of the witness with him, I would respect- |
| 20 |   | fully request, your Honor, that my cross-           |
| 21 |   | examination be deferred until this court meets      |
| 22 |   | again.                                              |
| 23 |   | In addition to that, your Honor, I see              |
| 24 |   | by the clock in the courtroom it is now precisely   |
| 25 |   | eight minutes after four; and we still have, as     |
|    |   |                                                     |

| - 1 | far as I estimate, three or four more, maybe      |
|-----|---------------------------------------------------|
| 2   | five more attorneys that have to cross-examine    |
| 3   | this witness before he is finished.               |
| 4   | So I respectfully request that any                |
| 5   | further cross-examination, at least cross-        |
| 6   | examination on behalf of South Brunswick, be      |
| 7   | postponed until the next court day.               |
| 8   | THE COURT: I had hoped that we                    |
| . 9 | could finish today, but I don't mean to impose    |
| 10  | that on the attorneys and the court personnel     |
| 11  | if there's an agreement as to Dr. Mann returning. |
| 12  | Would you confer with him, please?                |
| 13  | MR. SEARING: Yes, your Honor.                     |
| 14  | (Off the record discussion.)                      |
| 15  | THE COURT: Dr. Mann will be available             |
| 16  | from nine until perhaps mid-day, the latest,      |
| 17  | on Monday; and I would estimate that we should    |
| 18  | conclude his testimony in that period of time.    |
| 19  | So you will be here then, and we will             |
| 20  | recess court until then, 9 o'clock on Monday      |
| 21  | morning.                                          |
| 22  | (Whereupon court adjourns for the day.)           |
| 23  |                                                   |
| 24  |                                                   |
| 25  |                                                   |
|     |                                                   |

#### FEBRUARY 9, 1976

2 3 LAWRENCE D. MANN, having been previously 4 sworn, resumes the stand and testifies as follows: 5 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. GRUBER: 6 Dr. Mann, first of all, could you define 7 for us a master plan? 8 A master plan or comprehensive plan-- I will Α 9 speak to it in the nature of the literature rather than 10 technically under New Jersey Legislation. 11 In master plan, comprehensive or general plan, this is a plan for the long-range development of a munici-12 13 pality based upon some future target date or perhaps not 14 with a specific date, but based upon the comprehensive utilization of land throughout that muncipal area. 15 County area or region area, whichever 16 Q 17 the master plan covers? Yes. А 18 19 What is the difference between a master plan and a zoning ordinance? 20 A master plan I have defined. A zoning ordin-21 ance is an ordinance to implement the master plan in the 22 basic concept of the relationship between the two. 23 A zoning ordinance is to implement a master plan, 24 and it is an ordinance that describes the uses which would 25

| 1  | be permitted by partial and then later by extension to        |
|----|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | larger areas of a municipality as defined, except in the      |
| 3  | case of floating zones, which are more recent.                |
| 4  | Q And then would you give us the differ-                      |
| 5  | ence between the two? A master plan is a long-range concept   |
| 6  | that is not implemented, or some of the terms of which are    |
| 7  | not implemented through zoning ordinances, but a projection.  |
| 8  | of the future. Is that correct?                               |
| 9  | A A master plan or, indeed, any planning is                   |
| 10 | implemented by a variety of devices, including the capital    |
| 11 | budget and capital planning process, including the use of     |
| 12 | eminent domain, and then the various kinds of police power of |
| 13 | which zoning is enforced.                                     |
| 14 | Q Dr. Mann, you testified on Thursday                         |
| 15 | as to the strength of the counties, and that is a considera-  |
| 16 | tion to take into account when determining whether a county   |
| 17 | should be designated as an urban area.                        |
| 18 | Is that correct?                                              |
| 19 | A Would you rephrase that question?                           |
| 20 | Would you restate it?                                         |
| 21 | Q In your opinion, one of the factors to                      |
| 22 | be considered in determining whether or not for the purposes  |
| 23 | of zoning considerations a county is to be determined to be,  |
| 24 | to be considered as an urban county and as such a region, one |
| 25 | of the considerations is the relative strength of the county  |
|    |                                                               |

| . 1          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|--------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1            | with regard to its zoning powers. Isn't that correct?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 2            | A It could be a consideration, but also it could                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 3            | be an affect of the decision to so declare it.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 4            | It is a chicken-and-egg problem.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 5            | Q You gave as an example of a strong                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 6            | county government those counties surrounding Washington, DC.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 7            | Is that correct?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 8            | A Yes, four of them, yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 9            | Q Now, isn't it a fact that those counties                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 10           | surrounding Washington, DC have municipalities but function                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 11           | as a municipality does up here in New Jersey?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 12           | A That's in effect true, yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 13           | Q So they have the equivalent zoning                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 14           | powers as does a municipality in New Jersey?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 15           | A That's correct. I'm not sure that that's true                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 16           | under both Virginia and Maryland law. It is the case under                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 17           | Maryland law, I believe.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 18           | Q What is an aquifer?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 19           | A aquifer is an underground bubble covered by                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 20           | layers of rock and other geological materials under which                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 21           | drains, into which drains the water that flows from rainfall                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 22           | and then through the various stream ways; and then it is                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 23           | stored in these aquifer areas over long periods of time.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 24           | Aquifer is very often protected by a layer of                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 25           | heavy clay as well, and then you will have on top of an                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| . * <b> </b> | $\mathbf{I}$ is a set of the set of th |

4

5

6

7

8

А

aquifer sometimes a smaller wetland area.

2 Q Now, Doctor, are you familiar with the
3 aquifers that underlie Middlesex County?

Only very generally.

Q And you indicated in your direct testimony that aquifers, the presence of aquifers in a municipality should not be considered in determining the fair share housing allocation?

9 A To be precise, I said that I believed that the
10 calculations of what affected and what did not affect aquifers
11 in critical ways was not scientifically enough understood at
12 the small enough scale so that I thought it was practicable
13 to include this as an element in fair share allocation.

14 All right. Then you are saying the mea-Q 15 surement of a water aquifer is not as precise as you think 16 it should be, and therefore it should not be considered? 17 Α That's in effect correct, in that very often 18 aquifers are larger than municipalities; and what happens 19 in a particular municipality is not relatable enough to, 20 let's say, the water supply of that particular municipality, 21 so that it becomes -- or even of a county area.

22 So that it becomes a practicable concern in a23 fair share allocation.

24 Q If we had a region, whatever that is,
25 and let's avoid a definition of the term region, comprised

| 1  | of two municipalities, one similar to New Brunswick and the   |
|----|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | other one consisting of mostly farmland, and this is all      |
| 3  | over an entire aquifer, an aquifer covers the entire farm-    |
| 4  | land communities or underlies it, would your opinion as to    |
| 5  | the aquifer and its relationship to the fair share of         |
| 6  | housing within that region still hold true?                   |
| 7  | A I must know more. Does the aquifer exactly                  |
| 8  | include a terminus within the rural municipality adjacent     |
| 9  | to New Brunswick?                                             |
| 10 | Q Assuming that goes beyond its boundaries,                   |
| 11 | but it covers the entire municipality.                        |
| 12 | A Yes. Well, you see, in order to include the                 |
| 13 | aquifer considerations, I need to know the size of the        |
| 14 | aquifer so that I know what will happen in that municipality  |
| 15 | and if it will have a determinative effect.                   |
| 16 | I am talking now really in natural science                    |
| 17 | discourse. If you can show me what would happen by urbani-    |
| 18 | zation on that other municipality, that it would in fact      |
| 19 | damage the aquifer seriously, and I need to know who is       |
| 20 | going to be using that aquifer, that is, who does the aquifer |
| 21 | serve?                                                        |
| 22 | We don't preserve aquifers in the abstract. We                |
| 23 | preserve them for some future long-range utilization.         |
| 24 | Q What is the single most environmental                       |
| 25 | consideration for the central New Jersey, the restriction for |
|    |                                                               |

1 the central New Jersey area, if you know? 2 The question phrased as it is, I don't know. Α 3 Would it be the capacity of the community Q 4 to support itself with potable water? Would you be surprised 5 if I told you that? 6 If you are talking in terms of an environmental Α 7 concern that is in the air that people are talking about, 8 no, I would not be surprised. 9 If I were talking about it with regard 10 to a consideration by professional planners and other 11 geologists, would you be surprised at that? 12 No. Again, I would not be surprised; but I Α 13 have to say that those types of considerations have always 14 been just a little bit surprising to me, since I'm aware 15 that when water is seriously required, it can be transported 16 considerable distances. 17 If we were in 1930 and we were in Los Angeles 18 and we were stating--19 THE COURT: You don't need to go into 20 that, Dr. Mann. 21 Do you have any training, or how much Q 22 training do you have in what you said before, termed before 23 as natural sciences? 24 Α Most of my professional training in this area is 25 individual reading. I have no formal training in that

T11

by

|    | H , where $h$ is the second s                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | area.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 2  | Q Now, Doctor, you indicated on direct                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 3  | examination that the population projections of the Tri-State                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 4  | Commission and Middlesex County or you were told that                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 5  | they differed as much as twenty-five percent.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 6  | The latest Middlesex County planning projections                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 7  | were twenty-five percent lower than the Tri-State projec-                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 8  | tions of a few years ago.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 9  | You indicated on direct examination that you were                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 10 | not surprised at that, and I think you said, I think you said                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 11 | considering the state of the art. Is that correct?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 12 | A Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 13 | Q Is planning as imprecise a science, if                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 14 | you wish, in determining water aquifers, and if so, should                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 15 | we ignore planning and planners as we ignore aquifers?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 16 | A The imprecision of population projections rests                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 17 | upon the planner's reliance upon demography and economic                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 18 | determinations, and the twenty-five percent error in a fifteen-                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 19 | year span population projection has not been uncommon since                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 20 | 1930. They have found that they can't even project the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 21 | population nations. You have the question of migration                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 22 | which comes in, and the tools of demography have proved not                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 23 | terribly strong at all.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 24 | So that we find things like twenty-five percent                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 25 | errors in a fifteen-year span of population projection.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
|    | $\mathbf{I}_{\mathrm{exp}}$ , where $\mathbf{I}_{\mathrm{exp}}$ is the second sec |

| . 1 | Now, as far as the comparison of demographic                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
|-----|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2   | techniques to natural science techniques such as the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 3   | determination of an aquifer, I think that certainly for                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 4   | the determination of an aquifer and for the study of                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 5   | geological structure and so forth that geology is a much                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 6   | more precise science than demography or economics, for                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 7   | example.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 8   | As far as the conclusion that you have asked me                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 9   | to draw from that, I would say that the conclusion has to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 10  | rest on the distinction between natural science phenomena                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 11  | vis-a-vis social science phenomena; and if you were ready to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 12  | throw out planning based on social science consideration                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 13  | simply because it imprecise, then I suppose that you could                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 14  | fall back on horoscopes or something.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 15  | In the unwillingness to fall back on that, we                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 16  | must rely upon social science techniques, and we must rely                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 17  | on planning based on that.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 18  | Q Isn't it because it is the only thing                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 19  | that we have at this point?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 20  | A Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 21  | Q And isn't that true with aquifers also?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 22  | A Yes, it's true with aquifers.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 23  | Q You indicated that in developing a fair                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 24  | share of housing allocation between the communities, that                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 25  | reasonable men could come to terms with it and decide it.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
|     | Here and the second second<br>In the second second<br>In the second |

|    | Mann-cross 186                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |  |  |  |  |  |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|
| 1  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |  |  |  |  |  |
|    | Is that correct?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2  | A That's my belief.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3  | Q Provided they had sufficient training                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 4  | and so forth?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5  | A Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |  |  |  |  |  |
| 6  | Q Now, Doctor, in determining what a                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |  |  |  |  |  |
| 7  | region is, are there also experts in your field that disagree                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 8  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |  |  |  |  |  |
| 9  | with you?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |  |  |  |  |  |
|    | A Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |  |  |  |  |  |
| 10 | Q What considerations do they use in                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |  |  |  |  |  |
| 11 | determining a region?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |  |  |  |  |  |
| 12 | A I really could not catalogue for you all of the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |  |  |  |  |  |
| 13 | experts who have ever attempted to determine a region. I                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |  |  |  |  |  |
| 14 | mean, you have someone particular in mind? If you want, I'll                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15 | give one statement about region demarkation, which is, I                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |  |  |  |  |  |
| 16 | think, still stands as perhaps the conclusion of the various                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 17 | people who have looked at the various kinds of regional                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 18 | demarkation.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 19 | This is a statement by an individual who had                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 20 | reviewed some, I think, 136 methods of regional demarkation;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 21 | and he concluded, and so we must conclude, that the only true                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 22 | region is the world.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |  |  |  |  |  |
| 23 | Q I don't know, Doctor, whether or not you                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |  |  |  |  |  |
| 24 | testified to this, but on Page 3 of your statement, you indi-                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 25 | cate you are talking about dispersal, and you say all of this                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
|    | $\mathbf{n}$ , where $\mathbf{n}$ is the second |  |  |  |  |  |

1 relies, of course, on an adequate supply of resources and an 2 increasing supply over time. Would you explain that state-3 ment, please? 4 The discussion there was in terms of the invest-Α 5 ment motor to metropolitan dispersal; and I was simply saying 6 that over time if you are going to have a continuing growth 7 and dispersal of a metropolis, there must be available capital 8 for investment, particularly in the private sector; but also 9 in terms of the public treasury for the kinds of public 10 investment. 11 The conclusion is that if you really seriously 12 were to run out of capital and if you were to run out of 13 money in the public treasury, then the process of metropoli-14 tan dispersal would stop. 15 Weren't you deducting there, Doctor, Q 16 when you said resources, not only of capital, but also of 17 other resources, natural resources? 18 I was referring to that also by the use Α Yes. 19 of the term resources, but my primary focus was on the 20 resources that express themselves in capital. 21 Q Didn't you also in talking about resources 22 consider energy? 23 Α I did. And hasn't the reduction or the restric-24 Q 25 tions on energy over the last two years had a profound

| 1  | impact or will have a profound impact on this dispersal      |
|----|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | that you are talking about?                                  |
| 3  | A Not as much as I had thought. I expected it to             |
| 4  | be a greater slowing of the dispersal process.               |
| 5  | Q Have you received any data to support                      |
| 6  | the statement that that impact is not as great as you had    |
| 7  | anticipated?                                                 |
| 8  | A Yes. The latest data was noting theparticularly            |
| 9  | with reference to Middlesex County was noticing the amount   |
| 10 | of proposed new office construction that is now planned      |
| 11 | for investment here.                                         |
| 12 | I would have supposed that energy and the economy            |
| 13 | would have slowed down office construction in this county    |
| 14 | much more than it has.                                       |
| 15 | Q You are saying that office construction                    |
| 16 | has not slowed down in Middlesex County?                     |
| 17 | A Not according to the data that I have seen.                |
| 18 | I have seen the figure of some 700,000 square feet of        |
| 19 | planned office construction.                                 |
| 20 | Q Are you aware of any slowdown in                           |
| 21 | industrial development in Middlesex County?                  |
| 22 | A Yes, I am aware of that.                                   |
| 23 | Q You indicated, to take the classic                         |
| 24 | illustration that you gave, a cranberry bog as being an area |
| 25 | that should be considered in allocation of fair share        |
|    |                                                              |

L.

| Mar | nn– | cr | 0 | S | S |  |
|-----|-----|----|---|---|---|--|
|     |     |    |   |   |   |  |

housing. Is that correct?

2 In the context only that it was an area that 3 requires a unique kind of agricultural land, yes. 4 Right. How about a swamp? Q 5 А Some swamps. 6 Q Some swamps. Please distinguish for 7 us the swamp that you would consider and the swamp that you 8 wouldn't consider. 9 The swamp that I would consider as precluding 10 from available land is the one that is clearly relatable 11 to your area of concern, water supply, in a direct way.

12 The swamp that I would not consider is the one that is not
13 essential to a local water supply in a determinate future,
14 and this again is the area where I just see differences
15 of opinion abounding.

I would have to say about swamps that most of
our large East Coast cities would not have been built had
we avoided filling in swamps and marshes.

19 Q If an aquifer is under a piece of land
20 that is overdeveloped, and that aquifer is polluted, that
21 would have serious consequences if that aquifer were the
22 source of drinking water for large population centers, would
23 it not?
24 A Depend upon the pollution, of course. It may

24 A Depend upon the pollution, of course. It may
25 be merely unpleasant or it may be dangerous. What it will

189
| 1  | do with any certainty, it will increase the cost of water in    |
|----|-----------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | the future because an alternative supply would have to be       |
| 3  | found.                                                          |
| 4  | Q If serious enough, it would force the                         |
| 5  | communities involved to go to another source of water.          |
| 6  | Is that correct?                                                |
| 7  | A That's correct.                                               |
| 8  | Q And of necessity if it were at a further                      |
| 9  | distance, as you mentioned before, it would be, it would have   |
| 10 |                                                                 |
| 11 | a higher cost of water?                                         |
| 12 | A That's true.                                                  |
| 13 | Q Now, you indicated as one reason or                           |
|    | one factor in a dispersal motor mechanism, if you wish, was     |
| 14 | the public investment in roads, other forms of transportation   |
| 15 | and some utilities. Is that correct?                            |
| 16 | A That's correct.                                               |
| 17 | Q And in fact you are saying that the                           |
| 18 | federal government in all its wisdom encouraged this dispersal. |
| 19 | Is that correct?                                                |
| 20 | A In effect.                                                    |
| 21 | Q And you are now saying that this                              |
| 22 | dispersal really was not good. Is that correct?                 |
| 23 | A I'm saying it has occasioned some problems.                   |
| 24 | I don't put an ethical judgment on it.                          |
| 25 | Q It has created more problems than if                          |
|    |                                                                 |

-

| p-as à | the federal government had not encouraged this dispersal.   |
|--------|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2      | Is that correct?                                            |
| 3      | A I think that's correct.                                   |
| 4      | Q And they also encouraged it by getting                    |
| 5      | into the money mortgage market. Is that correct?            |
| 6      | A That's correct.                                           |
| 7      | Q Then, Doctor, if the federal government                   |
| 8      | encouraged this dispersal, couldn't they also discourage    |
| 9      | the dispersal and encourage a reverse dispersal, if you     |
| 10     | wish, a centralization of the population?                   |
| 11     | THE COURT: You don't need to answer                         |
| 12     | that question. I'm directing him not to answer              |
| 13     | that question.                                              |
| 14     | Q You testified on direct examination                       |
| 15     | yesterday, Doctor I'm sorry, on Thursday of the             |
| 16     | proposition that jobs and people I'm sorry. You testified   |
| 17     | that people follow jobs. Is that correct?                   |
| 18     | A Yes.                                                      |
| 19     | THE COURT: I think you said housing                         |
| 20     | follows jobs, didn't you?                                   |
| 21     | THE WITNESS: Yes, but in effect I                           |
| 22     | understand it either way.                                   |
| 23     | Q If jobs were to be created within the                     |
| 24     | inner cities, would people follow the jobs from the suburbs |
| 25     | to the cities?                                              |
| 1      |                                                             |

| 1  | A Dechahler and de the same pass that there have              |
|----|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | A Probably not in the same pace that they have                |
|    | followed them to the suburbs or have attempted to follow them |
| 3  | to the suburbs in that the people do not simply follow jobs   |
| 4  | in their choice of residence. They follow jobs in a sort of   |
| 5  | a balance with their desires for space, their desires for     |
| 6  | openness and services and                                     |
| 7  | THE COURT: Dr. Mann, you are just going                       |
| 8  | way beyond the question that you were asked.                  |
| 9  |                                                               |
| 10 | Stick to the answer to the question. Do you                   |
|    | understand me?                                                |
| 11 | THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.                                        |
| 12 | Q If jobs were created in the inner city,                     |
| 13 | it would correct what you consider to be the mismanagment,    |
| 14 | mismatch of housing and industry that we are now faced with.  |
| 15 | Is that correct?                                              |
| 16 | A Not entirely.                                               |
| 17 | Q Are you aware of the program initiated                      |
| 18 | approximately one year ago by the Secretary of Labor in the   |
| 19 | state of New Jersey to give tax incentives to industry to     |
| 20 | relocate within the inner cities?                             |
| 21 | A No, I'm not aware of that.                                  |
| 22 | Q Doctor, on your direct examination,                         |
| 23 | you were discussing ecology in the general sense as a con-    |
| 24 | sideration for evaluating the number of fair share housing    |
| 25 | that each community were to take, be considered to be taking, |
|    |                                                               |

| -  |                                                              |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|----|--------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| 1  | and you made a statement that you have to make trade-offs    |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2  | between the environment and the other questions.             |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3  | A Yes.                                                       |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 4  | Q Do you recall that statement?                              |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5  | A Yes.                                                       |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 6  | Q What other questions were you talking                      |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 7  | about when you stated that?                                  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 8  | A Economic questions and social questions.                   |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 9  | Q Doctor, assuming that a municipality                       |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 10 | was not trying to shirk its duties with regard to its fair   |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 11 |                                                              |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 12 | share of low and moderate income housing. Let's make that    |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 13 | assumption.                                                  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 14 | What advice would you give that municipality to              |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|    | try to protect its environment and its ecology?              |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15 | A I suppose the most general advice is to work               |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 16 | toward getting other surrounding municipalities to assume    |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 17 | their fair share equally.                                    |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 18 | Q Could a municipality through large lot                     |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 19 | zoning protect an aquifer that was used as a source of water |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 20 | for population centers?                                      |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 21 | A It could, but if that were sewered, it wouldn't            |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 22 | make much difference.                                        |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 23 | Q Pardon me?                                                 |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 24 | A If the land were sewered, that would not be                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 25 | as defensible.                                               |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|    |                                                              |  |  |  |  |  |  |

| 1  | Q You think if you put sewers over an                          |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|----|----------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| 2  | aquifer, you could put any number of houses over that aquifer? |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3  | A Not any number, but certainly more than if you               |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 4  | were relying on septic tanks.                                  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5  | Q Doctor, you mentioned a number of                            |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 6  | selective land use controls, if you wish, that you didn't      |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 7  | put any, make any judgment as to their affect, if you wish.    |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 8  | I'd like to refer you back to those.                           |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 9  | You mentioned a timing device and you indicated                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 10 | that that was innovative. Is a timing device a good balance    |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 11 | between too quick development and no development at all?       |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 12 | A It is from the point of view of fiscal consider-             |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 13 | ations of the municipality.                                    |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 14 | Q How about the PUDs which you indicated                       |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15 | relaxed the overall zoning requirements?                       |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 16 | A What about them?                                             |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 17 | Q Do you consider that to be a good                            |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 18 | device to help bring into the community low and moderate       |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 19 | income housing?                                                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 20 | A Under certain circumstances, yes.                            |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 21 | Q What are those circumstances?                                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 22 | A If the provisions of the PUD are such that it                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 23 | is made feasible for low and moderate income housing under     |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 24 | appropriate financing to come in, yes. There are PUDs          |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 25 | that are really, that actually discourage low and moderate     |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|    |                                                                |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Mann-cross 195 1 income housing. 2 Q That could be used either way? 3 Yes. А 4 MR. CHERNIN: May I just have a little--5 I have a little difficulty here. Apparently 6 the witness's voice drops off at the tail end of 7 what he says. I would appreciate it if he would 8 just keep his voice a little higher. 9 THE COURT: Would you bear that in mind? 10 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. 11 Q How about the floating zones, could 12 that be used to encourage low and moderate income housing? 13 А I have not seen it done that way. I have seen 14 it used for things like providing shopping services. It 15 could conceivably, but I don't know quite how. 16 Are you familiar with the BOCA Code, Q 17 Doctor? 18 А Would you say the name again? 19 BOCA Code. It's a building code that Q 20 is a national building code. 21 I saw it some years ago. 22 If I indicated to you that that BOCA Q 23 Code permitted the industrialized modular housing that you 24 indicated was a selective land use, would you be surprised 25 at that?

County, yes.

25

ĩ Yes, I guess I would. А 2 Are you familiar with the minimum floor Q 3 areas established by HUD? 4 Α I have seen them. 5 Do you know what they are? Q 6 You are talking of FHA, I assume? Α 7 Yes. Q 8 Α I have a casual knowledge of some of them, yes. 9 If the municipality either was at those Q 10 HUD requirements or below them as far as minimum floor areas, 11 would you think that that would be a desirable goal or 12 desirable situation? 13 I'm not sure. I have had some concern that the 14 FHA standards might be too high. If we select a political entity, what-15 Q ever it is, to establish a region, wouldn't we also have 16 17 to take into consideration factors from communities surrounding that political entity in order to determine the fair 18 share of housing? 19 We might. 20 A Let's consider Middlesex County. Would ົ 21 we have to then? 22 It would certainly be appropriate to maintain 23 an awareness of what was occurring surrounding Middlesex 24

ų.

| 1  |              | Q Does plan        | nning follow the dyn | amics of     |  |  |  |  |
|----|--------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------|--|--|--|--|
| 2  | social and   | conomic considera  | tions such as in dis | persal?      |  |  |  |  |
| 3  | A            | Yes.               |                      |              |  |  |  |  |
| 4  |              | Q We would         | also have to consid  | er the       |  |  |  |  |
| 5  | dynamics of  | the situation in ( | determining a region | , would we   |  |  |  |  |
| 6  | not?         |                    |                      |              |  |  |  |  |
| 7  | A            | Yes.               |                      |              |  |  |  |  |
| 8  |              | Q Housing :        | is not established b | y political  |  |  |  |  |
| 9  | boundaries,  | is it, in a gener  | al sense?            |              |  |  |  |  |
| 10 | A            | No.                |                      |              |  |  |  |  |
| 11 |              | Q You india        | cated that dispersal | would be     |  |  |  |  |
| 12 |              |                    |                      |              |  |  |  |  |
| 13 | A            | In the abstract,   | yes.                 |              |  |  |  |  |
| 14 |              | Q Would you        | ur considerations or | lack of      |  |  |  |  |
| 15 | consideratio | n for agriculture  | still be maintained  | in a         |  |  |  |  |
| 16 | national di  |                    |                      |              |  |  |  |  |
| 17 | A            | No.                |                      |              |  |  |  |  |
| 18 |              | Q Doyou ki         | now the agricultural | impact of    |  |  |  |  |
| 19 | New Jersey ( | n the agricultura  | l production of the  | country?     |  |  |  |  |
| 20 | A            | No, I don't know   |                      |              |  |  |  |  |
| 21 |              | Q Have you         | ever taught a cours  | e or courses |  |  |  |  |
| 22 | on environme | ntal resource ana  | lysis or methodology | ?            |  |  |  |  |
| 23 | A            | Yes.               |                      |              |  |  |  |  |
| 24 |              | Q When was         | that, Doctor?        |              |  |  |  |  |
| 25 | A            | Two years ago.     |                      |              |  |  |  |  |
|    |              |                    |                      |              |  |  |  |  |

.

| 1  | Q If you knew of a town that had PUD                          |
|----|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | requirements that had fluctuating percentages of low and      |
| 3  | moderate income housing, depending upon the needs of that     |
| 4  | municipality, and if that community established a region of   |
| 5  | which it was a part and determined its fair share of low      |
| 6  | and moderate income housing and is providing that low and     |
| 7  | moderate income housing through the mechanism of PUDs, and    |
| 8  | if that municipality had no restrictions at all on the number |
| 9  | of bedrooms in its apartments, and if the community had       |
| 10 | less or equal to the HUD minimum floor requirements and       |
| 11 | allowed under the BOCA Code industrialized housing and        |
| 12 | allowed mobile home parks in its community and had a posi-    |
| 13 | tive housing policy and goals which were in its implementing  |
| 14 | phase, and if that community was not over zoned for           |
| 15 | industry as a result of a survey taken which projected the    |
| 16 | number of employees per acre throughout its zoned industrial  |
| 17 | land, would you consider that community to be exclusionary?   |
| 18 | A Not on the face of it.                                      |
| 19 | MR. GRUBER: I have no further questions.                      |
| 20 | THE COURT: Mr. Chernin, any cross-                            |
| 21 | examination?                                                  |
| 22 | MR. CHERNIN: Your Honor, I believe the                        |
| 23 | statement of Doctor, of Professor Mam has                     |
| 24 | already been marked as an exhibit. Is that                    |
| 25 | right? All right.                                             |
|    |                                                               |





CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. CHERNIN:

Yes.

2 Q Now, Professor Mann, the statement that 3 you prepared, did you prepare this statement in preparation 4 for coming to trial and testifying?

5 || A

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

19

Q I was interested in some of the phraseology that is contained in the statement, and is it possible, Professor Mann, that this statement is a recap of a lecture that you made?

A No.

Q This was prepared especially for your testifying here?

A Yes.
Q All right. Now, you indicated that
you are still at Harvard?

16 A Yes.

17 Q And has your contract been renewed, or
18 will it be renewed?

Α Yes. 20 Have you been notified of that? ର 21 MR. SEARING: Objection, your Honor. 22 THE COURT: I'll sustain that objection. 23 ର With regard to these articles that you 24 have indicated which you prepared and published, you did 25 state, I believe, that none of them were published by, you

|    | Mann-cross                    |                            | 200      |
|----|-------------------------------|----------------------------|----------|
| 1  | know, recognized publishing c | ompanies.                  |          |
| 2  | A None of the monog           | raph length ones.          |          |
| 3  | Q Keep you                    | r voice up.                |          |
| 4  | A None of the monog           | raph ones are.             |          |
| 5  | Q In gener                    | al, professor, were these  |          |
| 6  | articles which you wrote in t | he form of, say, book revi | ews?     |
| 7  |                               |                            |          |
| 8  | Q Well, th                    | e major part?              |          |
| 9  | A No.                         |                            |          |
| 10 | MR. SEAR                      | ING: I object. This is n   | o longer |
| 11 | voir dire. This               | is supposed to be cross-   |          |
| 12 | examination.                  |                            |          |
| 13 | THE COUR                      | T: I'll sustain that obje  | ction.   |
| 14 | Q Professo                    | r Mann, correct me, you kn | ow,      |
| 15 | if what I am about to say is  | wrong, a wrong impression  | or a     |
| 16 | wrong statement in any way, p | lea <b>se</b>              |          |
| 17 | I got the impress             | ion from what you were tes | tify-    |
| 18 | ing to that the Legislature o | f this state, in your opin | ion,     |
| 19 | cannot properly handle the ad | ministering of land use re | gu-      |
| 20 | lations and zoning.           |                            |          |
| 21 | A No, that is not m           | y opinion.                 |          |
| 22 | Q What is                     | your opinion about the via | bility   |
| 23 | of the Legislature of this st | ate to handle the administ | ering    |
| 24 | of land use regulations and z | oning laws?                |          |
| 25 | 5 A The viability?            |                            |          |
|    |                               |                            |          |

|                        | n de la companya de<br>Persona de la companya |
|------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1                      | Q Yes. The capabilities instead of                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 2                      | viabilities.                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 3                      | A The Legislature of this state sets laws. It                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 4                      | doesn't administer the zoning regulations. You asked me the                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 5                      | capability of the Legislature to administer the zoning                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 6                      | regulations.                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 7                      | Q I'll rephrase it. What is your opinion                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 8                      | about the ability of the State Legislature to continue with                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 9                      | the proposal and enactment of laws pertaining to zoning and                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 10                     | land use regulations and in their ability to confer upon                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 11                     | local municipalities some of the power to administer?                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 12                     | MR. SEARING: Objection, your Honor.                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 13                     | I don't see the relevance of this.                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 14                     | THE COURT: The Legislature can do any-                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 15                     | thing within the constitution. Isn't that so,                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 16                     | Dr. Mann?                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 17                     | THE WITNESS: That's what I was going to                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| <b>18</b> <sup>-</sup> | say.                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 19                     | Q Professor Mann, if I recall what you                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 20                     | said on Thursday, it was that you testified to the effect                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 21                     | that the Legislature of this state being a political creature,                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 22                     | a political body, was and would be and would continue to be                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 23                     | influenced by politics and therefore would not be, should not                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 24                     | be given the right or the power to handle land use laws and                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 25                     | regulations.                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |

T12

|    | Mann-cross 202                                                |
|----|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | A That was not my testimony.                                  |
| 2  | Q Did you indicate in your testimony at                       |
| 3  | all that because the Legislature was political and in any     |
| 4  | way you want to use the word political, that it should not    |
| 5  | and could not be expected to handle laws pertaining to land   |
| 6  | use regulations or correct the deficiencies in existing laws  |
| 7  | in the same area?                                             |
| 8  | A I certainly never said it should not.                       |
| 9  | Q Well, did you say it does not?                              |
| 10 | A Yes, I said it has not.                                     |
| 11 | Q It has not. Meaning that to date the                        |
| 12 | New Jersey State Legislature has not effectively taken steps  |
| 13 | to correct the problems of which you speak?                   |
| 14 | A That's correct.                                             |
| 15 | Q Do you not feel that the New Jersey                         |
| 16 | State Legislature in its own ways and its own time is capable |
| 17 | of taking steps toward correcting the problems of which you   |
| 18 | talk?                                                         |
| 19 | MR. SEARING: Your Honor, I object.                            |
| 20 | The Legislature is not on trial here.                         |
| 21 | THE COURT: That objection is sustained.                       |
| 22 | Q Professor, do you feel that municipal                       |
| 23 | government can be entrusted with the adminstering of land     |
| 24 | use regulations and zoning?                                   |
| 25 | A Yes.                                                        |
|    |                                                               |

| 1        | Q Do you feel that there should be some                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
|----------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2        | overriding strike that. Do you feel that someone outside                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 3        | of the judiciary ought to have the power to intrude into                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 4        | municipal handling of land use regulations and zoning?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 5        | A With that phrasing, no.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 6        | Q The thrust of your testimony, as I                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 7        | gather it, however, seems to be critical of the way                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 8        | municipal government has been handling land use regulations                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 9        | and zoning in the past. Is that a fair statement?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 10       | A No, I don't think it is a                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 11       | Q You keep dropping your voice.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 12       | A I don't think it's a fair statement.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 13       | Q Let me ask you, are you critical of the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 14       | way in which municipal governing bodies are presently                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 15       | handling land use regulations and zoning?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 16       | A Critical in the sense that they are not being                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 17       | able to cope with the second problem that I discussed.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 18       | Q Which is?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 19       | A Mismatch between place of work and place of                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 20       | residence in the process of metropolitan dispersal.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 21       | Q Did you say that they are not coping                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 22       | with it or they cannot cope with it?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 23       | A I said both.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 24       | Q And you are saying that municipal                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 25       | government in its present form is incapable of coping with                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| <b>.</b> | Description of the second s |

|   | 11 |     |         |    |     |      |           |    |            |
|---|----|-----|---------|----|-----|------|-----------|----|------------|
| 1 | 11 |     |         |    |     |      |           |    |            |
| - |    | the | problem | as | you | just | described | 11 | <b>b</b> ? |

2 A Yes. 3 I gather that an extension of that Q 4 thinking would be to create or find some body, and by body I 5 don't mean person, a group or entity, which would be 6 competent and capable of handling those problems? 7 Α No, that's a misinterpretation. 8 Q What would be the extension of that if 9 the municipalities are not capable or competent of handling 10 the problem? 11 There might be any variety of possible arrange-Α 12 ments. I had suggested that the urban county was the 13 appropriate body. 14 You would then vest this power to solve ରୁ 15 the problems of which you speak in the county or some form 16 of county government? 17 That's the possibility that seems to me most Α 18 appealing, yes. 19 Are there other possibilities? ୍ର ପ୍ର 20 Yes, there are other possibilities. 21 Q Other plans, arrangements which you 22 would accept as feasible? 23 I suppose there are many. I don't know all of А 24 the possibilities, but I'm sure that's not the only feasible 25 || approach.

| 1  |                                                             |   |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------|---|
|    | Q You are suggesting it is not the only                     |   |
| 2  | good suggestion in this matter?                             |   |
| 3  | A That suggestion is not necessarily the only good          |   |
| 4  | suggestion.                                                 |   |
| 5  | Q I don't really want to hear or hope                       |   |
| 6  | that you will give us all of the alternatives. How about    |   |
| 7  | just one?                                                   |   |
| 8  | A I have no ready other alternative at this point           |   |
| 9  | in mind.                                                    |   |
| 10 | Q Have you made a good and complete                         |   |
| 11 | study of options and alternatives which would help to solve |   |
| 12 | this particular or to cure this particular ineptitude in    |   |
| 13 | municipal government?                                       |   |
| 14 | A I have given some thought.                                |   |
| 15 | Q Well, more than just thinking about it,                   |   |
| 16 | have you done any research into the area?                   |   |
| 17 | A No, I have not.                                           |   |
| 18 | Q So that your comment and your decision                    |   |
| 19 | and your conclusion that there should be this power in the  |   |
| 20 | county is based upon some thinking that you have done?      |   |
| 21 | A Yes.                                                      | ľ |
| 22 | Q Now, Professor, have you yourself                         |   |
| 23 | ever taken a direct part, a direct role toward implementa-  |   |
| 24 | tion of your philosophy and your plans to see how it        |   |
| 25 | practically works out? Have you ever tried to put it into   |   |
| 11 |                                                             |   |

|    | Mann-cross                   |            |          |           |             |            | 206    |
|----|------------------------------|------------|----------|-----------|-------------|------------|--------|
| 1  | effect?                      |            |          |           |             |            |        |
| 2  | A                            | Some par   | ts of it |           |             |            |        |
| 3  |                              | Q          | Persona  | ally done | it?         |            |        |
| 4  | A                            | Yes.       |          |           |             |            |        |
| 5  |                              | Q          | But you  | have not  | been a men  | nber of a  |        |
| 6  | planning boa                 | ard or zon | ning boa | rd or th  | at sort of  | governme   | ntal   |
| 7  | body?                        |            |          |           |             |            |        |
| 8  | A                            | Not that   | sort, r  | 10.       |             |            |        |
| 9  |                              | ବ          | If I re  | call you  | r testimony | , you we   | re in  |
| 10 | an advisory                  | capacity   | with tw  | o towns ( | down in Nor | th Carol:  | Ina?   |
| 11 | Α                            | And some   | in Mass  | achusett  | 5.          |            |        |
| 12 |                              | Q          | And a c  | ouple in  | Massachuse  | etts?      |        |
| 13 | Α                            | Yes.       |          |           |             |            |        |
| 14 |                              | ର          | And in   | an advis  | ory capacit | ;y?        |        |
| 15 | <b>A 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1</b> | Yes, but   | some ot  | her thing | gs as well. |            |        |
| 16 |                              | Q          | Now, ge  | tting, i  | f you will, | to the     |        |
| 17 | problem of 1                 | the inner  | city, o  | ne of the | e major fac | tors that  | t      |
| 18 | you indicate                 | ed which w | would no | tstrike   | e that.     |            |        |
| 19 |                              | In your o  | iirect t | estimony  | , I think i | t was that | at you |
| 20 | indicated th                 | nat even i | lf there | was a ma  | ajor attemp | ot to refu | urbish |
| 21 | or to resur                  | rect unsui | Ltable a | nd delap: | ldated dwel | lings in   | the    |
| 22 | inner city,                  | it would   | still n  | ot be neo | cessarily a | desirab:   | Le     |
| 23 | place for pe                 | eople to w | vant to  | live?     |             |            |        |
| 24 | A                            | I didn't   | put it   | that way  | •           |            |        |
| 25 |                              | Q          | One of   | the criti | cisms that  | you made   | eof    |
|    |                              |            |          |           |             |            |        |

| 17 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | life in the inner city was the existence of crime in this                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 2  | heavily populated area.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 3  | A Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 4  | Q One of the detrimental factors to being                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 5  | an urban resident?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 6  | A Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 7  | Q And my recollection is right, one of                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 8  | the other attorneys said would this objection to life in                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 9  | the inner city be removed by you if there were attempts to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 10 | alleviate or to eliminate crime in the city. Do you recall                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 11 | that line of questioning or                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 12 | THE COURT: Why do you have to repeat                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 13 | cross-examination of another defense attorney?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 14 | MR. CHERNIN: Just a foundation, your                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 15 | Honor, and nothing more. It is a base from which                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 16 | to start. I think it is only fair to give it to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 17 | the witness.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 18 | THE COURT: Well, with fifteen or                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 19 | eighteen attorneys, I don't see the point of                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 20 | asking the same questions that were already                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 21 | asked on cross-examination, Mr. Chernin.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 22 | MR. CHERNIN: I'll try to avoid them,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 23 | your Honor.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 24 | Q I think you said, and if this is not                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 25 | accurate, you correct me, that you were dissatisfied with the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
|    | ${f H}$ , which is a set of the |

| 5<br>1 | 1            |                                                   |
|--------|--------------|---------------------------------------------------|
| 1      | criminal ju  | stice system's ability to eliminate crime in the  |
| 2      | city.        |                                                   |
| 3      | A            | That was not my statement.                        |
| 4      |              | Q I misheard you.                                 |
| 5      |              | MR. SEARING: Your Honor, if I may                 |
| 6      |              | object. We are spending an enormous amount of     |
| 7      |              | time characterizing direct testimony that         |
| 8      |              | unfortunately the witness has not been able to    |
| 9      |              | find accurate to any great degree.                |
| 10     |              | I would like to move that unless we can           |
| 11     |              | move on to substantive matters of cross-          |
| 12     |              | examination that have not been covered by other   |
| 13     |              | counsel, that Mr. Chernin's examination be        |
| 14     |              | limited herewith.                                 |
| 15     |              | THE COURT: I couldn't grant that motion           |
| 16     |              | in the form that you are presenting it, but you   |
| 17     |              | may object to any question on the grounds that it |
| 18     |              | is repetitious of what has been gone over before  |
| 19     |              | on cross-examination.                             |
| 20     |              | MR. SEARING: Yes, sir.                            |
| 21     |              | MR. CHERNIN: May I proceed now, your              |
| 22     |              | Honor?                                            |
| 23     |              | THE COURT: All right.                             |
| 24     |              | Q Professor Mann, the big problem I think         |
| 25     | which concer | ns the plaintiffs in this case and you is the     |
|        | **           |                                                   |

| 1        | inability to have freedom of choice as to where to live or     |
|----------|----------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2        | at least have the option available as to where to live in      |
| 3        | the state of New Jersey. Do you understand that to be the      |
| 4        | basic problem here?                                            |
| 5        | A One of them.                                                 |
| 6        | Q A major one?                                                 |
| 7        | A A major one.                                                 |
| 8        | Q And there's a direct correlation, is                         |
| 9        | there not, in one's ability to select a place within which     |
| 10       | to live and his income?                                        |
| 11       | A There's a partial correlation.                               |
| 12       | Q Assuming the existence of all kinds of                       |
| 13       | housing, any dimension, is there any other consideration       |
| 14       | other than money, that is, income for the person who desires   |
| 15       | to live in those housing in that housing?                      |
| 16       | A There is race.                                               |
| 17       | Q Pardon me?                                                   |
| 18       | A There is race.                                               |
| 19       | Q I think we are all aware that there is                       |
| 20       | race. I don't understand the import of your statement.         |
| 21       | A You are asking me to speak to a direct correla-              |
| 22       |                                                                |
| 23       | tion, and this would say that we are dealing with two factors. |
|          | There is the factor of race, in addition to income, that       |
| 24<br>25 | determines the inability of someone to obtain the housing      |
| 23       | that they seek. That's a fact.                                 |
|          |                                                                |

| 1  | Q All right. I gather that you are                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|    | aiming, you are testifying as to a feeling about some kind                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 3  | of racial prejudice that keeps people out. Is that true?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 4  | A I'm simply restating the pattern as it is known                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 5  | to exist.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 6  | Q Are you relating race to income?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 7  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 8  | A I did not, but it does have a correlation.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
|    | Q I'm just trying to find out when you                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 9  | said that there is race. I don't understand it. Unless I'm                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 10 | missing something which is very obvious.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 11 | A You asked me to talk to a direct correlation                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 12 | $V_{\rm eff} = 0$ , where $V_{\rm eff} = 0$ , the set of $V_{\rm eff} = 0$ . The set of the s |
|    | between ability to obtain housing and income, and I am                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 13 | saying there's another factor that enters into it.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 14 | Q We'll go beyond that. If a person's                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 15 | income or family's income can permit the seeking and/or                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 16 | obtaining of housing to complete their desires, would that                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 17 | not solve, if not all, most all of the problems presented                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 18 | by the plaintiffs in this case?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 19 | A Probably most of them.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 20 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|    | Q And isn't a direct and efficient                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 21 | solution to the problems presented by the plaintiffs to find                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 22 | a way to increase the family income so that they can then                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 23 | have a broader sphere, an area in which or from which to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 24 | choose housing?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 25 | A The answer to that has to be no.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |

Q

1

## Why?

A Because of the evidence coming out of the housing
allowance experiment which indicates that that is not going
to achieve that result.

5 If a family of, say, five, that is, 6 parents and three children, would like an accommodation with 7 three bedrooms, a bath or two, living room, dining room, and 8 kitchen, and whether the accommodations are in the form of a 9 single-family dwelling or an apartment, but that same family 10 unit has a gross total income of about twelve or thirteen 11 thousand dollars a year, and if that family unit then finds 12 that they are unable to financially afford the accommodations 13 which they would like, isn't the cure to that to give them 14 more money?

A No

15

No, that's not the cure.

16 Q One of the reasons that I understand it 17 for there to be an absence or a great limitation or a restric-18 tion on available housing is the large cost of available land, 19 that is, for builders to acquire and then build upon. Is 20 that an element?

21 A That's an element.

Q And one of the objections seems to be
that municipalities have taken steps by virtue of their
zoning and land use regulations to maintain large sized lots
which would then make the basic cost of a house very expensive

|    | Mann-cross 212                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
|----|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | So far do you agree?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 2  | A That is part of it, yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 3  | Q And then if we were to go and add to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 4  | that some of the regulations of a municipal body which goes                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 5  | to large square footarea requirements, that would also add                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 6  | to the cost of a house?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 7  | MR. SEARING: We have covered this a                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 8  | dozen times on direct and cross. I object.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 9  | THE COURT: I think that that's so.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 10 | It's repetitious, and you are also stating things                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 11 | that obviously call for a yes answer. The                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 12 | objection is sustained.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 13 | Q Professor, if we take into account the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 14 | implementation of some of your philosophy, that is, to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 15 | impose upon municipalities fair share, would that in your                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 16 | view require or necessitate high density housing?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 17 | A Some.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 18 | Q And with the influx of the increased                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 19 | population, I think that we agree, do we not, that it                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 20 | requires additional schools, sewers, police, firemen, all of                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 21 | these services would have to go up?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 22 | A I have to insert here that there's probably a                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 23 | surplus of educational facilities in many municipalities                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 24 | with declining birth rates and enrollments at present, and                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 25 | there's not a direct correlation to requirements for new                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| ,  | If the second se<br>Second second secon<br>second second sec |

| 4  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | school facilities to increasedpopulation in many suburban                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 2  | municipalities in the United States today.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 3  | I don't know the circumstances here, but that's                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 4  | añ emerging pattern.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 5  | Q What I gather you are saying is that                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 6  | there's enough schools available to take on and carry the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 7  | additional burden which would be thrust upon a particular                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 8  | municipality if it were to be obliged to accommodate its                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 9  | fair share?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 10 | A I'm not saying that. I'm saying that that now is                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 11 | a possibility, where two years ago that wouldn't have been.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 12 | Q You say it is a possibility. Have you                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 13 | made a study of this area?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 14 | A I have, but not in this part of the country.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 15 | Q Not in New Jersey. Did you or did you                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 16 | not say that a consideration should be given to the ability                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 17 | of a given municipality to pay for all of these services to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 18 | be in aposition to afford to pay for these services, these                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 19 | additional services?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 20 | A I don't recall having said that.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 21 | Q Well, do you feel that you ought to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 22 | consider whether or not a given municipality has the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 23 | financial capability and capacity to absorb the increased                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 24 | cost of the housing, the supplement and all of the expenses                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 25 | entailed with additional services?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|    | $\mathbf{n}$ , where $\mathbf{n}$ is the second |

1 I believe that you should consider it, but I A 2 don't believe it should be made an element of the fair share 3 plan. 4 Q How about the implementation of that 5 fair share plan? Do you think it ought to be considered 6 there? 7 Α It has to be considered somewhere. Somewhere 8 someone has to find those funds. It can't be done without 9 them. 10 Q What would be your feeling as to the 11 implementation as to the fair share allocation if it were 12 determined that it would be just too much of a financial 13 burden on a municipality to handle? 14 Well, then some other method would have to be Α 15 found to find the funds. 16 Q You wouldn't advocate-- you still 17 would impose that fair share type, would you, in face of 18 those circumstances? That fair share plan? 19 I would advocate it, if I could find some other A 20 way to subsidize that municipality for its -- for its 21 required task. 22 Do you have any thoughts as to where Q 23 a municipality can reach or obtain such subsidies for those purposes? 24 25 Α It's my belief that this problem is widespread

| 1  | enough that federal and state backup is going to have to    |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | be provided for this type of thing over time. That is the   |
| 3  | extent of my thinking on this.                              |
| 4  | Q So that given that set of circumstan-                     |
| 5  | ces and that particular problem which I have proposed to    |
| 6  | you, in your view it would need, require, additional laws   |
| 7  | either out of the State Legislature or down in Washington,  |
| 8  | DC, the result of which would be to create more money to    |
| 9  | alleviate the problem of the municipality in the given case |
| 10 | that I have placed before you?                              |
| 11 | A I'm not sure it would require new laws.                   |
| 12 | Q The end result would be that some                         |
| 13 | external body would have to provide a lot more money to     |
| 14 | help out a municipality or a number of municipalities in    |
| 15 | that situation?                                             |
| 16 | A Not knowing the cases, I don't know how much.             |
| 17 | Q Your only problem then is with the                        |
| 18 | quantity of the dollar involved in this instance?           |
| 19 | A I foresee that some such backup from higher               |
| 20 | levels of government ultimately will be necessary for this  |
| 21 | general problem in the modern society.                      |
| 22 | Q And can you assume that there is a                        |
| 23 | possibility that such additional funding, additional monies |
| 24 | will not be available?                                      |
| 25 | MR. SEARING: Your Honor, that's                             |
|    |                                                             |

|    | Mann-cross 216                                                |
|----|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | entirely too speculative. I object.                           |
| 2  | MR. CHERNIN: I'm asking him on a                              |
| 3  | hypothetical basis, your Honor. We are pursuing               |
| 4  | a problem.                                                    |
| 5  | THE COURT: The objection is sustained.                        |
| 6  | Q Professor, are you aware of where New                       |
| 7  | Jersey stands on the list of the rate of unemployed people    |
| 8  | in this country?                                              |
| 9  | A No, I don't know where it stands.                           |
| 10 | Q You haven't heard whether or not it is                      |
| 11 | either first or second in the rate of unemployment throughout |
| 12 | the country?                                                  |
| 13 | A I would have been surprised if it had been first            |
| 14 | or second. I thought that honor was reserved for my part      |
| 15 | of the country.                                               |
| 16 | THE COURT: You are referring to New                           |
| 17 | England then?                                                 |
| 18 | THE WITNESS: That's right.                                    |
| 19 | Q I'd like to for a moment, Professor                         |
| 20 | Mann, to touch upon what you might conceive of as available   |
| 21 | vacant land, that is, land available for building purposes.   |
| 22 | I gather you excluded areas which are in flood                |
| 23 | plains?                                                       |
| 24 | A Tightly defined, yes. Tightly defined. That                 |
| 25 | is, as a frequent flood plain.                                |
|    | n en                      |

| 1  | Q Is there some text definition which                                                                                                          |
|----|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | would define a flood plain?                                                                                                                    |
| 3  | A There are hundred-year probability and ten-year                                                                                              |
| 4  | probability and a thousand-year probability, and I suppose                                                                                     |
| 5  | there are a number of other lines that are drawn. I would                                                                                      |
| 6  | not be in favor of taking anything broader than the hundred-                                                                                   |
| 7  | year flood plain.                                                                                                                              |
| 8  | Q Would you accept a hundred-year flood                                                                                                        |
| 9  | plain?                                                                                                                                         |
| 10 | A Yes, I would even accept a fifty-year.                                                                                                       |
| 11 | Q Are you aware that there is a definite                                                                                                       |
| 12 | scheme and evaluation by the Water Policy Commission of this                                                                                   |
| 13 | state which designates flood plaining areas and areas which                                                                                    |
| 14 | have peripheral adverse impact from flooding?                                                                                                  |
| 15 | A I'm not aware of that, no.                                                                                                                   |
| 16 | Q Would you also exclude from your thoughts                                                                                                    |
| 17 | of available vacant land those areas of land which abut, say,                                                                                  |
| 18 | a railroad?                                                                                                                                    |
| 19 | A Only for residences.                                                                                                                         |
| 20 | Q Your singular one or two-family resi-                                                                                                        |
| 21 | dences?                                                                                                                                        |
| 22 | A I think also for apartments, yes, for multi-                                                                                                 |
| 23 | family residences as well.                                                                                                                     |
| 24 | You are talking aboutunless there were some                                                                                                    |
| 25 | kind of set-back regulation, I certainly wouldn't put these                                                                                    |
|    | $\mathbf{I}$ , we are set of the set of $\mathbf{I}$ . |

| ; ) | an a                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
|-----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1   | directly, but I mean, commercial to say that that's not                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 2   | available for development for commercial and industrial                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 3   | use would be ridiculous, wouldn't it?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 4   | Q I'm not talking about the let's clear                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 5   | that away. What I am getting at is what land would be                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 6   | available for residential use, whether it be single or                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 7   | multi-family units? Do you follow me, Professor?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 8   | A I follow you.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 9   | Q Okay.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 10  | A In the railroad, a two hundred-foot buffer                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 11  | with planted trees is better than simply saying any parcel                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 12  | that abuts on a railroad is excluded from available land.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 13  | It can't be done on a lot basis. It has to be in terms of                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 14  | a setback and a buffer zone.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 15  | Q How about open land which adjoins                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 16  | heavy factory use?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 17  | A Again, it's not the fact that the parcel of land                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 18  | abuts a factory. It is a question of how much setback and                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 19  | what kind of buffer between that use and a residential area.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 20  | Q And how about available land which                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 21  | adjoins or abuts major highway systems?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 22  | A Again it's a setback question rather than                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 23  | abutting.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 24  | Q You seem to accept the geography                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 25  | of the county as a viable region, as a workable region.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
|     | $\mathbf{N}$ is the second s |

| 1  | A For certain purposes.                                     |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2  | Q For your purposes by way of defining                      |
| 3  | fair share, and you utilize the data in order to determine  |
| 4  | which municipality will bear what burden of a fair share    |
| 5  | area.                                                       |
| 6  | A I said all things considered it is not unreason-          |
| 7  | able.                                                       |
| 8  | Q All right. Do you feel that in                            |
| 9  | determining the region that you should test the municipali- |
| 10 | ties within the region to see whether or not they are not   |
| 11 | included more by a major municipality outside the region    |
| 12 | than those that are within it?                              |
| 13 | MR. SEARING: I object. We have had                          |
| 14 | much testimony on the subject of reasoning the              |
| 15 | doctor's opinions out.                                      |
| 16 | THE COURT: Objection overruled.                             |
|    |                                                             |
| 17 | You may answer that question.                               |
| 18 | A (Continuing) I think that you should consider             |
| 19 | the ties with outside entities, but that doesn't mean that  |
| 20 | after consideration you wouldn't conclude that all things   |
| 21 | being considered, that you would still include the          |
| 22 | municipality within. One thing about regions, it always     |
| 23 | gets fuzzy at the borders.                                  |
| 24 | Q How about, Professor, if there is a                       |
| 25 | municipality which is almost wholly contiguous to a major   |
|    |                                                             |

| •  | Mann-cross 220                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | city and yet they are within one county line and the major                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 2  | city is within another county line?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 3  | A Well, that would be a stronger case for deeper                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 4  | consideration.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 5  | Q You are not hedging a little bit, are                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 6  | you?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 7  | A No.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 8  | MR. CHERNIN: Could the Court give me                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 9  | about one minute, please?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 10 | THE COURT: All right.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 11 | MR. CHERNIN: That's all the ques-                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 12 | tioning, your Honor, by me.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 13 | THE COURT: All right. The Borough of                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 14 | South River. Mr. Wood?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 15 | * * * * *<br>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 16 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 17 | CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. WOOD:                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 18 | Q Doctor, you indicated that you were on                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 19 | the Governor's Commission for the study of impact of high                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 20 | property taxes on agriculture, is that correct, in New Jersey?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 21 | A No, I did not indicate that.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 22 | Q Which commission was that that you were                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 23 | on, Doctor?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 24 | A Governor's Commission on Open Space Policy.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 25 | Q So that you were not, in effect strike                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
|    | $\mathbf{H}$ is the second s |

1 So you had nothing to do with the Governor's Commission that. 2 that did study impact of taxes on agricultural land? 3 That was a consideration in the open space policy А 4 commission. 5 Was it a big, significant part? Q 6 А It took up a lot of time in discussion, yes. 7 Were there basic recommendations made ରୁ 8 by the commission that you were on concerning that? 9 A Yes. 10 Q And was one of the recommendations that 11 you made that the farmer be given consideration, tax-wise, 12 planning-wise, concerning the problems that he would have 13 with high taxes? 14 Yes, that was one of the recommendations of the Α commission. 15 16 Q · Did you in fact join in that report? 17 А Yes, I did. 18 You didn't file a minority opinion as Q 19 far as that report is concerned? 20 Α I did not. Doctor, do you feel that an ongoing 21 Q study is necessary insofar as ecology, ecological impact 22 with housing is concerned? Do you feel it is important? 23 I feel that on-going study of that and many Α 24 other matters is important, yes. 25

| - 1 | Q Do you feel it is as important as pro-                   |
|-----|------------------------------------------------------------|
| 2   | viding or having each municipality provide its fair share  |
| 3   | of low and moderate income housing?                        |
| 4   | A No, I would say that the fair share is more              |
| 5   | important than the study.                                  |
| 6   | Q Do you feel that ecological impact                       |
| 7   | can be handled in a voluntary fashion?                     |
| 8   | A No, I don't feel that ecological impact could.           |
| 9   | Q So you feel that ecological impact must                  |
| 10  | also be subject to judicial decision also?                 |
| 11  | A No.                                                      |
| 12  | Q Do you feel that ecological impact                       |
| 13  | can be handled completely in the private sector as opposed |
| 14  | to the public sector?                                      |
| 15  | A No.                                                      |
| 16  | Q Where do you best feel that the                          |
| 17  | ecological impact, the on-going study of it, must be       |
| 18  | handled, Doctor?                                           |
| 19  | A We have under federal regulations the Environ-           |
| 20  | mental Protection Act.                                     |
| 21  | Q Doctor, maybe you misunderstand my                       |
| 22  | question.                                                  |
| 23  | A Maybe.                                                   |
| 24  | Q You were talking, or you testified I                     |
| 25  | believe in your direct examination that there weren't      |
|     |                                                            |

T13

L

| 1  | sufficient tools available to measure economic impact. Is    |         |
|----|--------------------------------------------------------------|---------|
| 2  | that correct?                                                |         |
| 3  | A Major economic impact?                                     |         |
| 4  | Q To measure it.                                             |         |
| 5  | A Economic impact?                                           |         |
| 6  | Q I'm sorry. Ecological impact. Wasn't                       |         |
| 7  | that your testimony?                                         |         |
| 8  | A Yes, that is.                                              |         |
| 9  | Q My question to you, where do you feel                      |         |
| 10 | those tools should be developed, in the private sector, the  |         |
| 11 | public sector, voluntarily or by judicial order?             |         |
| 12 | A Oh, I'm sorry. I did not understand the thrust             |         |
| 13 | of your question. Well, I believe that that's going to be    |         |
| 14 | a continuing discourse among people studying these problems  |         |
| 15 | until we achieve some sounder agreement. I wouldn't say in   |         |
| 16 | any one place.                                               |         |
| 17 | Q But as far as you are concerned at this                    |         |
| 18 | point in time were you to not have sufficient tools avail-   |         |
| 19 | able to measure ecological impact, you would go ahead with   |         |
| 20 | the housing anyway? Is that correct?                         |         |
| 21 | A Yes.                                                       |         |
| 22 | Q And so I'm clear about it, Doctor, at                      |         |
| 23 | the same time you do not consider as part of the fair share  |         |
| 24 | allocation ecological impact in that it must go hand in hand |         |
| 25 | on a developing basis?                                       |         |
| ł  |                                                              | 1.<br>I |

|    | Mann-cross 224                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | MR. SEARING: OBJECTION. That's been                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 2  | testified to any number of times.                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 3  | THE COURT: That objection is overruled.                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 4  | You may answer that.                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 5  | THE WITNESS: I believe that you should                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 6  | continue to study these questions of the                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 7  | biophysical environment with particular reference                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 8  | to water quality, but I don't believe that we are                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 9  | ready to include them as a certain calculation                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 10 | in the fair share formula that I think is                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 11 | appropriate. That's my opinion.                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 12 | Q Doctor, aren't there many examples where                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| 13 | ecological impact lags seriously behind development? By                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 14 | development, I don't mean just housing, I mean industrializa-                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 15 | tion.                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 16 | A I don't understand the question. Ecological                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| 17 | impact lags behind development?                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 18 | Q Don't you think, Doctor, that histor-                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 19 | ically that there has been a lack of development in measur-                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 20 | ing ecological impact?                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 21 | A Yes, I agree.                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| 22 | Q Doctor, you mentioned one of the prob-                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 23 | lems, and I don't mean to get into it at length again, with                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 24 | the voluntary plan working. Is that when the fiscal pinch                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 25 | comes along development will stop as far as fair share of                                                                                                                                                                           |
|    | Henry Carlos and the second second<br>The second sec |

housing?

1

2 A Yes, in any cooperative arrangement, if one, 3 without any reason, ceases to cooperate, then cooperation 4 ceases.

5 Q Do you see that, Doctor, right now as 6 being a problem?

7 A Yes, although I can't speak with reference to
8 MIddlesex County.

9 Q Is that the main reason why you feel a
10 voluntary plan will not work?

**11** A Yes.

12 Q Do you feel, Doctor, that the fiscal 13 pinch, so to speak, that would be used by people attempting 14 in a voluntary plan to provide fair share housing would be 15 real or imagined?

16 A Real.

17 Q There has been a serious drop in housing
18 starts in the past two or three years, has there not?

**19** A Yes.

20 Q And you feel that the-- that it was a
21 fiscal pinch response for that?

22 A Yes.

23 Q And that the point where your philos24 ophy is today, you have no suggested economic cure for that
25 problem? Is that correct? In other words, Doctor, you are
227 Mann-cross 1 Yes. Α 2 To date that's another alternative that Q. 3 you really considered? 4 A Yes. 5 Q. That's the only alternative that you 6 have written about? 7 А Yes. 8 Q And you are not suggesting to the Court 9 that the county is the only vehicle available? 10 А No. 11 You think there are other important Q 12 alternatives? 13 Α I think there may be. 14 Q Doctor, overcrowding is something that 15 must be considered in planning and zoning. Is that correct? 16 А Yes. 17 And do you agree with me that there are Q 18 two aspects of overcrowding, number one, dispersing over-19 crowding; and number two, planning for it so it doesn't occur 20 in the future? I agree that those are two aspects of it. 21 A Q Do you consider them important aspects? 22 Yes. 23 А Doctor, are you familiar with any Q 24 studies concerning storm water problems that are created by 25

L

: ;

| ;  |                                                                                                                   |  |  |  |  |  |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|
| 1  | saying that the programs for fair share allocation of                                                             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2  | housing must go on and that there has been no real solution                                                       |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3  | as far as the fiscal problem is concerned?                                                                        |  |  |  |  |  |
| 4  | A There has been no solution, real solution. The                                                                  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5  | answer to your prior question is no.                                                                              |  |  |  |  |  |
| 6  | Q Doctor, one of the statements that you                                                                          |  |  |  |  |  |
| 7  | made in the report that you gave was the financial resources                                                      |  |  |  |  |  |
| 8  | for capital investment and for consumer expenditure are                                                           |  |  |  |  |  |
| 9  | critical and there must be available credit mechanisms.                                                           |  |  |  |  |  |
| 10 | Do you mean by that statement that they were not available?                                                       |  |  |  |  |  |
| 11 | A No.                                                                                                             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 12 | Q Do you mean that they were not suf-                                                                             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 13 | ficiently available?                                                                                              |  |  |  |  |  |
| 14 | A No. I was catching a theory there.                                                                              |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15 | Q Doctor, had you had courses in economics?                                                                       |  |  |  |  |  |
| 16 | A Yes.                                                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 17 | Q And working towards an undergraduate                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 18 | degree?                                                                                                           |  |  |  |  |  |
| 19 | A Not toward an undergraduate degree, no.                                                                         |  |  |  |  |  |
| 20 | Q Toward a Masters and a Ph.D.?                                                                                   |  |  |  |  |  |
| 21 | A Yes.                                                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 22 | Q Doctor, your idea of the county                                                                                 |  |  |  |  |  |
| 23 | government being a viable level for the allocation of fair                                                        |  |  |  |  |  |
| 24 | share housing, had you written about that prior to your                                                           |  |  |  |  |  |
| 25 | testimony here?                                                                                                   |  |  |  |  |  |
|    | New States of the second states and the second states are second as the second states of the second states of the |  |  |  |  |  |

-

L

|    | Mann-cross 228                                              |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | increased density, increased development of land?           |
| 2  | A Only generally.                                           |
| 3  | Q Have you ever taken a course concerning                   |
| 4  | those problems?                                             |
| 5  | A Yes.                                                      |
| 6  | Q And have you ever taught a course                         |
| 7  | concerning those problems?                                  |
| 8  | A No.                                                       |
| 9  | MR. WOOD: I have nothing further.                           |
| 10 | THE COURT: Mr. Shapiro?                                     |
| 11 |                                                             |
| 12 |                                                             |
| 13 | CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SHAPIRO:                           |
| 14 | Q Doctor Mann, in arriving at the vacant                    |
| 15 | land available for fair share allocation, would you exclude |
| 16 | certain sized parcels?                                      |
| 17 | A You mean in terms of too small?                           |
| 18 | Q Yes.                                                      |
| 19 | A No, I wouldn't.                                           |
| 20 | Q What would you construct on a forty                       |
| 21 | by thirty-foot parcel?                                      |
| 22 | A I wouldn't construct anything on it, but I would          |
| 23 | assume that the process of the land market is going to      |
| 24 | convert that into a conglomeration of some other lot in the |
| 25 | course of time and so that I wouldn't exclude it.           |
|    |                                                             |

| (  |                                                               |  |  |  |  |  |
|----|---------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|
| 1  | Q But you would only use it in conjunction                    |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2  | with another contiguous parcel?                               |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3  | A Yes.                                                        |  |  |  |  |  |
| 4  | Q Would your concept of vacant land                           |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5  | include in it any considerations regarding soil characteris-  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 6  | tics?                                                         |  |  |  |  |  |
| 7  | A I believe that I have testified only in terms of            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 8  | truly unique areas and areas that are unbuildable in one way  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 9  | or another. That's the only way that the soil would come      |  |  |  |  |  |
| 10 | into it.                                                      |  |  |  |  |  |
| 11 | Q In the unbuildable category, would you                      |  |  |  |  |  |
| 12 | include those areas where extensive mining has taken place    |  |  |  |  |  |
| 13 | and the by-product of the mining has just been dumped in an   |  |  |  |  |  |
| 14 | uncontrolled fill situation back into the ground?             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15 | A No, I wouldn't include those. Those are poten-              |  |  |  |  |  |
| 16 | tially developable. It costs more to do it, but it can be     |  |  |  |  |  |
| 17 | done. It requires some additional earth work, but the         |  |  |  |  |  |
| 18 | experience is that such areas do get redeveloped.             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 19 | Q But before you would include them as                        |  |  |  |  |  |
| 20 | available, you would require that they be redeveloped to      |  |  |  |  |  |
| 21 | some extent to support the weight. Isn't that so?             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 22 | A Well, in terms of what I counted as available               |  |  |  |  |  |
| 23 | land, I would count them; but I would probably put a footnote |  |  |  |  |  |
| 24 | saying that there are a series of things that would have to   |  |  |  |  |  |
| 25 | happen before this would come into a land market.             |  |  |  |  |  |

1 Is it your contention, Doctor, that a Q 2 planned community has as a planning benefit the ability of 3 people to live and work in the same community? 4 No, that's not my contention. Α 5 Is it your contention, Doctor, that the Q 6 zoning practices involved here prohibit people from working 7 and living in the same community? 8 No. My contention is that they tend to keep Α 9 people from living in reasonable proximity to their work. 10 You don't feel that people want to live Q 11 and work in the same community, do you? 12 Α I think in metropolitan America that's not 13 uppermost in people's minds. 14 Do you, Doctor, do you consider Middle-Q sex County a part of Metropolitan America? 15 16 Α Yes. 17 Do you have any figures for what is a ରୁ 18 maximum density of activity to be included in a fair share allocation? 19 No, I have no such figure. 20 A And then you have none also for a minimum ିର୍ଭ 21 density of activity, do you? 22 No, I don't have those figures. 23 A Q In a fair share allocation, should the 24 amount of land zoned for industrial and commercial uses in a 25

. 1

| 1  | ponticulon community he influenced by penticulon level gity                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |  |  |  |  |  |
|----|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|
| 2  | particular community be influenced by particular local situ-                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |  |  |  |  |  |
|    | ations such as a river that is amenable to deep water port                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3  | transportation?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |  |  |  |  |  |
| 4  | A That sounds reasonable.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5  | . Q Doctor, are you in any way familiar                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |  |  |  |  |  |
| 6  | with Woodbridge Township's characteristics of population?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |  |  |  |  |  |
| 7  | A Only very generally.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 8  | Q Have you ever made any studies of that,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |  |  |  |  |  |
| 9  | Doctor?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |  |  |  |  |  |
| 10 | A No.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |  |  |  |  |  |
| 11 | Q Have you ever made any studies of                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |  |  |  |  |  |
| 12 | Woodbridge Township's zoning characteristics?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |  |  |  |  |  |
| 13 | A No, I have not.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |  |  |  |  |  |
| 14 | Q So then, Doctor, you don't really know                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15 | on a first-hand basis what region Woodbridge belongs to, do                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |  |  |  |  |  |
| 16 | you?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |  |  |  |  |  |
| 17 | A I don't know that with certainty, no.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |  |  |  |  |  |
| 18 | Q In regards to the statement of yours                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 19 | handed to counsel, could you give me your definition of an                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |  |  |  |  |  |
| 20 | urban sub-center?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |  |  |  |  |  |
| 21 | A An urban sub-center?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1  | Q Yes.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |  |  |  |  |
| 22 | A It would be an area of concentration within a                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |  |  |  |  |  |
| 23 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |  |  |  |  |  |
| 24 | metropolis. As to the context in which it is specified there,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |  |  |  |  |  |
| 25 | that would be an area that concentrated a certain amount of                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |  |  |  |  |  |
|    | III second se<br>Second second s<br>Second second seco |  |  |  |  |  |

|    | ning sense film and the sense of the sense of<br>A sense of the sense |  |  |  |  |
|----|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|
| 1  | commercial and other major service facilities that enabled                                                                                                                                                                        |  |  |  |  |
| 2  | people to use that area rather than going into the center                                                                                                                                                                         |  |  |  |  |
| 3  | city itself for the services.                                                                                                                                                                                                     |  |  |  |  |
| 4  | Q What types of services did you mean to                                                                                                                                                                                          |  |  |  |  |
| 5  | include in this?                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |  |  |  |  |
| 6  | A I wasn't being very specific there.                                                                                                                                                                                             |  |  |  |  |
| 7  | Q Do you think that you could be very                                                                                                                                                                                             |  |  |  |  |
| 8  | specific?                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |  |  |  |  |
| 9  | A Not on the spur of the moment, no.                                                                                                                                                                                              |  |  |  |  |
| 10 | Q I see. So that you wouldn't be able to,                                                                                                                                                                                         |  |  |  |  |
| 11 | if I give you a set of characteristics, could you tell me                                                                                                                                                                         |  |  |  |  |
| 12 | whether a particular community was in fact an urban sub-                                                                                                                                                                          |  |  |  |  |
| 13 | center?                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |  |  |  |  |
| 14 | A Not without considerable additional empirical                                                                                                                                                                                   |  |  |  |  |
| 15 | study, no.                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |  |  |  |  |
| 16 | Q Would you classify a built-up suburb?                                                                                                                                                                                           |  |  |  |  |
| 17 | A An area with very little vacant land.                                                                                                                                                                                           |  |  |  |  |
| 18 | Q Is that a ratio?                                                                                                                                                                                                                |  |  |  |  |
| 19 | A Could be expressed that way, yes.                                                                                                                                                                                               |  |  |  |  |
| 20 | Q What factors would you what ratio                                                                                                                                                                                               |  |  |  |  |
| 21 | would you give it?                                                                                                                                                                                                                |  |  |  |  |
| 22 | A What ratio would I give it?                                                                                                                                                                                                     |  |  |  |  |
| 23 | Q Yes. What percent of the total land in                                                                                                                                                                                          |  |  |  |  |
| 24 | the community would you consider a built-up suburb to be if                                                                                                                                                                       |  |  |  |  |
| 25 | "X" was blank as being vacant?                                                                                                                                                                                                    |  |  |  |  |
|    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |  |  |  |  |

1 Α I would say that anything with more than five 2 percent of its land area vacant has still got some potential 3 for development. 4 Less than five, say, would be a built-up Q 5 suburb? 6 Less than five percent not built up I would say --A 7 I would say less than five not built up would probably be 8 for general purposes a built-up suburb. I'm not sure that 9 that would be something that you would want to express 10 formally. I would think that it would be a matter of dis-11 cussion for the particular purposes that you had. 12 For some reason, you could use that figure in 13 general. 14 Q By the way, Doctor, when did you begin 15 this statement? 16 When did I begin it? Α 17 Q Yes. When did you construct this? 18 Α I began writing it in early January of '76. 19 As these urban sub-centers age, do they Q 20 begin to assume the characteristics of older central cities? 21 To some extent, but the new technology makes A them different. They never become exactly the older centers 22 23 because there's a new technology involved in construction 24 and transportation and so forth. 25 Q. That new technology that prevents them

1 from being like the older central cities existing would only 2 work if we began with a brand new city from the start, 3 wouldn't it? 4 А No. 5 Would they, those characteristics you Q 6 alluded to work if you are already confronted with a fairly 7 well built up urban city? 8 They might. It depends. Α 9 Might they not? Q 10 А It might not also, yes. 11 Now, on Page 7 of your statement, you Q 12 indicate that one of the characteristics of the certain land 13 use controls is that low income residents are denied the 14 same access to more desirable jobs. Is that a correct analy-15 sis of what your statement indicated? 16 A It is a correct reading. 17 How is that so, Doctor? Q 18 А That the low income residents are denied access 19 to--20 More desirable jobs as a result of Q 21 zoning or land use controls. 22 MR. SEARING: Your Honor, I believe 23 that's been covered in detail on direct and 24 cross by other attorneys. 25 THE COURT: I'll allow it. You may

## answer that.

A (Continuing) Well, the process is as we have talked about so many times. You have the development jobs occurring, including both industrial and service jobs that are desirable for a broad range of the population, including a lot of semi-skilled and clerical and other jobs; and many of these people are seeking to get close enough, reasonable access to these new foci of employment.

9 They do enter a process known as residential
10 search behavior where they try to find a reasonably priced
11 house for themselves that is close enough to work and to
12 other services, key services that they seek for the family
13 and it has characteristics of housing which they inherently
14 desire in terms of space and shelter characteristics.

15 They, the upper income people, find that they 16 can usually find something that is in their definition of 17 reasonable access, and the lower income people have a harder 18 time of it because of the costs of the housing, and to the 19 extent that land use controls as a whole influence the price 20 of housing; therefore, this contributes to the inability of 21 the low and moderate income residents or employees to find 22 this reasonably proximate residence. That's the process. 23 Q I understand that may have an influence 24 on your ability to reside in a particular proximity to these 25 I am trying to find out if you are stating or attemptjobs.

| •  |                                                             |  |  |  |  |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|
| 1  | ing to state that if they move into that proximity, they    |  |  |  |  |
| 2  | get the jobs. Is there any nexus between the move and the   |  |  |  |  |
| 3  | obtaining of the job?                                       |  |  |  |  |
| 4  | A No. The process is that they don't take the job           |  |  |  |  |
| 5  | because they don't feel that they can be reasonably close   |  |  |  |  |
| 6  | enough to it to be able to commute to work, that is, that   |  |  |  |  |
| 7  | they don't really become serious candidates for the job.    |  |  |  |  |
| 8  | It isn't that a person chooses a house and then             |  |  |  |  |
| 9  | looks for a job. First he finds a job and then starts to    |  |  |  |  |
| 10 | think about the feasibility of getting to work from there.  |  |  |  |  |
| 11 | Q So then you are not stating, Doctor, if                   |  |  |  |  |
| 12 | low income residents relocated in the suburbs, then they    |  |  |  |  |
| 13 | would not be denied the jobs, are you?                      |  |  |  |  |
| 14 | A No, I'm not stating that.                                 |  |  |  |  |
| 15 | Q And in fact they still might be denied the                |  |  |  |  |
| 16 | jobs?                                                       |  |  |  |  |
| 17 | A Might be. I don't know.                                   |  |  |  |  |
| 18 | Q Doctor, what do you contend are the                       |  |  |  |  |
| 19 | minimum standards for a planner?                            |  |  |  |  |
| 20 | MR. SEARING: I object to that. That's                       |  |  |  |  |
| 21 | been covered.                                               |  |  |  |  |
| 22 | THE COURT: That seems to be too broad,                      |  |  |  |  |
| 23 | Mr. Shapiro. I'll sustain the objection.                    |  |  |  |  |
| 24 | Q Let me ask you this, Doctor, anyway.                      |  |  |  |  |
| 25 | What factors would you include in a fair share calculation? |  |  |  |  |
|    |                                                             |  |  |  |  |

| 1  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | I'm talking now about the equation that you can perhaps                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 2  | present or expound upon in determining what a fair share                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 3  | would be.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 4  | A No, I don't want to make a formulae. I testified                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 5  | that I believe that this is subject, a subject that would                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 6  | have to be resolved by experts in fair share calculations                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 7  | and I don't consider myself to be one of those.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 8  | Q If I gave you a formula, you wouldn't                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 9  | consider yourself qualified to speak on it at all?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| 10 | A I could speak on it.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 11 | Q Well, let me ask you about this formula                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 12 | then. If the unmet need of families, which we will define                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| 13 | as those families living in substandard homes and those                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 14 | paying more than twenty-five percent of their income for                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 15 | shelter, and to that number were added also those families                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 16 | working in the county but living outside the county, and we                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 17 | use that concept to define unmet needs of a particular region,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| 18 | do you think that is a fair means of defining an unmet need                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 19 | in a region?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 20 | A My appraisal of it is that it is crude and it                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 21 | needs to be worked through somewhat farther.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 22 | Q All right. Well, then, assuming it is                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| 23 | crude, though, but nonetheless, if we try to find a particu-                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 24 | lar municipality's share of that overall need, we then used                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| 25 | the ratio of that municipality's population to the total                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|    | $\mathbf{I}$ , where $\mathbf{V}_{i}$ is the set of the |

1 region's population in order to find that municipality's 2 percentage of the overall need, what would you think of 3 that? 4 If that were the problem as given, that would be Α 5 reasonable; but you could do fair share for any particular 6 area that you were considering. It would be different if 7 you decided to do it for a smaller subregional area. 8 The problem that I have with that, Q 9 although you claim it is reasonable, is that to you as a 10 planner doesn't that seem to add crowds to the crowded? 11 A Crowding is a very relative term. It seems to me 12 that to some extent you do add population where it is and 13 there are all kinds of reasons for that. It is something 14 that requires further study. I don't accept that every 15 municipality that is even half built up is even crowded. 16 No, I understand that, but if some were, Q 17 wouldn't that formula merely add more people to those 18 communities which are already heavily, if not overly popu-19 lated? 20 It might, yes. A 21 Dr. Mann, are you familiar with the New Q 22 Jersey County government form? 23 A No, I'm not in detail, no. 24 Are you familiar with the powers of the 25 counties in New Jersey?

| Mann-c | ross |
|--------|------|

2

No, I am not.

Q

3 that you thought the county was a convenient unit for 4 resolving certain problems of fair share. Is that correct? 5 I was speaking in general as a United YEs. Α 6 States pattern. 7 Q Can you tell me what particular planning 8 concepts give rise to that contention by you? 9 The main concept is one that you try to get as Α 10 near to some implementation powers at the level that you are 11 doing the planning. The main principle is that you should 12 tie the implementation ability to planning ability; and 13 this is a principle developed from years of discussion of 14 the problems of metropolitan planning where you have 15 implementation at one level and planning at another. The 16 planning principle involved is to try to get your implemen-17 tation as close to the level as the planning is occurring. 18 Is this equivalent to -- I believe you Q 19 made this statement, and correct me if I am wrong, please. 20 The scope of remedy should be as large as the scope of the 21 problem? 22 Α Yes. 23 Q Well, then, Doctor, in New Jersey do you contend that the scope of the problem is nearly county-24 25 wide?

239

Your testimony on direct I think indicated

| Mann | -cr | os | S |
|------|-----|----|---|
|      |     |    |   |

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

A No, I do not. Then, Doctor, in order to arrive at any Q remedy if one were needed in New Jersey, wouldn't the county be an inadequate unit because the problem is larger than the county? A It would be sub-optimal. Q What would be optimal? А I don't know whatwould be optimal. Would you feel that the sub-optimal Q county unit would need certain powers in order to adequately cope with the problem of the resolving of the need and with an on-going resolution of any problems that you as a plannerwould anticipate? I don't think so. I don't think that there would Α be any additional. What powers do the counties here have ର that they don't need more? The existence of strong county planning depart-Α ments in conjunction with local efforts has demonstrated that a series of studies and plans can be developed if it were decided that these plans were to be followed by the localities rather than simply advisory, and then many of these problems would be overcome.

24 Q Doctor, have you ever done any studies
25 regarding the county form of government throughout the

country?

| 2  | A Casually.                                                   |   |
|----|---------------------------------------------------------------|---|
| 3  | Q Doctor, do you know whether the county                      |   |
| 4  | form of government as it exists in New Jersey has the same    |   |
| 5  | powers as the county form of government as it exists in North |   |
| 6  | Carolina?                                                     |   |
| 7  | A I know that it does not.                                    |   |
| 8  | Q Do you know that it has less power than                     |   |
| 9  | the county form of government in North Carolina?              |   |
| 10 | A I believe so. Yes, it has less power.                       |   |
| 11 | Q And is it still your contention that it                     |   |
| 12 | has enough powers to handle the problem in New Jersey?        |   |
| 13 | A Potentially.                                                |   |
| 14 | Q What are these potential powers that                        |   |
| 15 | it potentially has?                                           |   |
| 16 | MR. SEARING: He has already testified                         |   |
| 17 | that he is not familiar with the                              |   |
| 18 | THE COURT: I will sustain the objection.                      |   |
| 19 | Q Are you aware that in New Jersey the county                 |   |
| 20 | has only such powers as are delegated to it?                  |   |
| 21 | A I'm aware that every local government                       |   |
| 22 | THE COURT: Answer the question.                               |   |
| 23 | A (Continuing) Yes, I'm aware of that.                        |   |
| 24 | Q Are you aware that Constitutional amend-                    |   |
| 25 | ments would be necessary to effect a greater power on behalf  |   |
|    |                                                               | Į |

| Mann | -c | ro | s | S |
|------|----|----|---|---|
|------|----|----|---|---|

| 1  |                                                                |
|----|----------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | of the county?                                                 |
| 2  | MR. SEARING: I object.                                         |
| 3  | THE COURT: I'll sustain the objection.                         |
| 4  | Q Do you know, Doctor, whether Middlesex                       |
| 5  | County has the planning and zoning responsibilities equiva-    |
| 6  | lent to the counties in North Carolina?                        |
| 7  | A I believe they are not equivalent, no.                       |
| 8  | Q Do you know of any states to which the                       |
| 9  | Middlesex County planning and zoning responsibilities are      |
| 10 | equivalent?                                                    |
| 11 | MR. SEARING: I object, your Honor.                             |
| 12 | That's not relevant.                                           |
| 13 | THE COURT: Seems completely remote,                            |
| 14 | Mr. Shapiro. I'll sustain that objection.                      |
| 15 | Q Doctor, since you began your stint at                        |
| 16 | Harvard, your most recent one, have you written any books?     |
| 17 | A Yes.                                                         |
| 18 | Q Doctor, are you aware of a governmental                      |
| 19 | entity called the Standard Consolidated Statistics Area?       |
| 20 | A Yes.                                                         |
| 21 | Q Do you know what that entity means, what                     |
| 22 | is the definition?                                             |
| 23 | A I don't know the form of it.                                 |
| 24 | Q Would you accept as a definition of that                     |
| 25 | a large metropolitan conglomeration consisting of communities, |
| ļ  |                                                                |

| 11 |                                                               |
|----|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1  | inter-commuting communities generally sharing a continuous    |
| 2  | urban mass as indicated by an overlapping urbanized area or   |
| 3  | adjacent urbanized area?                                      |
| 4  | MR. SEARING: If counsel is reading from                       |
| 5  | some document, I would like to have it identi-                |
| 6  | fied and show it to the witness before he is                  |
| 7  | allowed to answer it, and I object to the ques-               |
| 8  | tion in its entirety as being irrelevant.                     |
| 9  | THE COURT: I will allow it. You may                           |
| 10 | answer it.                                                    |
| 11 | A I have no basis for answering that either way.              |
| 12 | Q Doctor, do you feel that Middlesex County                   |
| 13 | is really part of a large urban area extending from Hartford, |
| 14 | Connecticut, down to Asbury Park, New Jersey?                 |
| 15 | A Yes.                                                        |
| 16 | MR. SHAPIRO: I have no further questions.                     |
| 17 | THE COURT: All right. I believe that                          |
| 18 | Mr. Baker from the Borough of Sayreville is here.             |
| 19 | MR. BAKER: I have no questions, your                          |
| 20 | Honor.                                                        |
| 21 | THE COURT: That should conclude the cross-                    |
| 22 | examination of this witness. Is there any redirect?           |
| 23 | MR. SEARING: No, your Honor.                                  |
| 24 | THE COURT: All right. That's all then,                        |
| 25 | Dr. Mann. Thank you. Court will recess for                    |
|    | about fifteen minutes.                                        |

CERTIFICATE I, STANLEY GRABON, a Certified Shorthand Reporter and Notary Public of the State of New Jersey, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and accu-rate transcript. Stanley Grabon, CSR Official Court Reporter